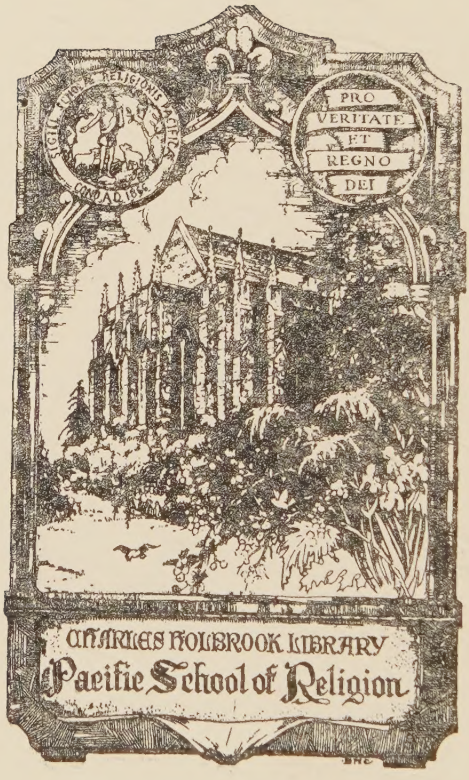
PRO
VERITATE
ET
REGNO
DEI
CHARLES HOLBROOK LIBRARY
Pacific School of Religion

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2026

https://archive.org/details/interpretation_1947-1956_1-10_index

Interpretation

A JOURNAL *of*
BIBLE *and* THEOLOGY

INDEX
VOLUMES I-X

1947-1956

Interpretation

A JOURNAL *of* BIBLE *and* THEOLOGY

INDEX

Volumes I - X

1947 - 1956

Compiled by

Scott McCormick, Jr.

HOLBROOK LIBRARY
PACIFIC SCHOOL
OF RELIGION

Index
v. 1-10
1947-56
96774

ARTICLES

Abiding Standards. F. Bertram Clogg, 4:416
Annotated Bibliography on Biblical Interpretation. Wolfgang Schweitzer, 4:324
Archaeology. James L. Kelso, 2:66
Adolf von Harnack and his "What Is Christianity?" Floyd V. Filson, 6:51
Ascension and Return. 10:321
Balance of Freedom, The (2 Kgs. 6:1-4). G. Henton Davies, 6:415
Bases for Understanding. Norman V. Hope, 6:301
Basis for Hope, The. Paul E. Brown, 9:35
Beastly Coalition, A (Rev. 13:1-18). Albert H. Baldinger, 2:444
Beatitudes, The. Jon E. Murray, 1:374
Behold, Your God! (Isa. 40:9). Paul F. Barackman, 1:41
Bengel, Student of Scripture. Charles T. Fritsch, 5:203
Between Two Worlds. Paul S. Minear, 5:27
Bible at Amsterdam, The. 2:321
"A" Bible or "The" Bible? 1:466
Bible Dictionaries and Encyclopedias. Charles T. Fritsch, 1:363
Bible and an Ecumenical Theology, The. 4:48
Bible at Evanston, The. 8:170
Bible and Freedom, The. 6:420
Bible in Either/Or, The. J. Leslie Dunston, 6:310
Bible and Modern Religions, The
I. *The Seventh-Day Adventists.* James E. Bear, 10:45
II. *Dispensationalism.* John Wick Bowman, 10:170
III. *Jehovah's Witnesses.* Walter E. Stuermann, 10:323
IV. *Mormonism.* Robert F. Boyd, 10:430
Bible and the Problem of Human Law and Justice, The. Wolfgang Schweitzer, 5:46
Bible and the Word of God, The. Joseph Haroutunian, 1:291
Biblical Geographies and Atlases. John Bright, 2:324
Biblical History, 2:63
Biblical Hope, The. Fred J. Denbeaux, 5:285
Biblical Interpretation in Recent Periodicals. Samuel L. Terrien, 5:92
Biblical Study of the Word "Vengeance." A. Raymond Swartzback. 6:451
Biblical Theology and the Pulpit. 5:432
"Birth of the Holy Spirit, The." 8:48
Book of Acts, The. Joseph M. Gettys, 5:216
Book of Amos, The. J. Philip Hyatt, 3:338
Book of Daniel, The. Arnold B. Rhodes, 6:436
Book of Deuteronomy, The. Lester J. Kuyper, 6:321
Book of Exodus, The. E. E. Flack, 3:78
Book of Ezekiel, The. David N. Freedman, 8:446
Book of Genesis, The. Donald G. Miller, 2:76
Book of Hosea, The. Bernhard W. Anderson, 8:288
Book of Jeremiah, The. John Bright, 9:259
Book of Jeremiah, The. Howard T. Kuist, 4:322
Book of Job, The. Otto J. Baab, 5:329

PACIFIC SCHOOL OF RELIGION

Book of Leviticus, The. Corwin C. Roach, 4:458
Book of Micah, The Louise P. Smith, 6:210
Book of Proverbs, The. Balmer H. Kelly, 2:342
Book of Psalms, The. Elmer A. Leslie, 4:63
Book of Revelation, The. Robert F. Boyd, 2:467
Books on Biblical Preaching. Harry F. Baughman, 4:470
Brooke Foss Westcott (1825-1901). Howard T. Kuist, 7:442
By What Authority? Paul C. Warren, 1:207
Calvin the Expositor of Scripture. Paul T. Fuhrmann, 6:188
Captives into Children. Suzanne de Diétrich, 6:387
Central Perspective. Hubert Cunliffe-Jones, 6:27
Change and Commission. 8:288
Chaos and Cosmos. Gustaf Aulén, 4:156
Christ for Us and in Us. H. Ganse Little, Jr., 10:144
Christian Community, The: Its Lord and Its Fellowship. Walter M. Horton, 4:387
Christian Dynamic, The (Rom. 1:16). Frank E. Gaebelein, 6:178
Christian Interpreter as Biblical Critic, The. G. Ernest Wright, 1:131
Citizens of Two Worlds. Ernest F. Scott, 4:427
City of Safety, The (Job 14:7-10; Ps. 46:4-5). Norman F. Langford, 1:450
Commentaries. Robert M. Grant, 2:454
Communicating the Gospel. Raymond E. Gibson, 10:400
Community Under Law. B. D. Napier, 7:404
Concept of God in the Book of Nahum, The. Joseph L. Mihelic, 2:199
Concordances. Donald G. Miller, 1:52
Conscience and Confession. Gurdon C. Oxtoby, 3:415
Constant Meek, The. Gordon P. Baker, 7:34
Contact! Frank H. Caldwell, 1:63
Contemporary Relevance of von Hofmann's Hermeneutical Principles, The. Christian Preus, 4:311
Conviction and Action. John Dow, 7:387
Cosmic Struggle, The. Carl G. Howie, 8:206
Creator and Creature. Edwin Lewis, 4:143
Criticism, and Beyond. 1:219
Criticism, Claim, and Confidence. Gustaf Aulén, 3:131
Criticism and Faith. 9:183
Deliverance and Destiny. Donald G. Miller, 9:413
Deliverance and Freedom, For. William D. Chamberlain, 4:271
Deliverance and Fulfillment. Paul Lehmann, 5:387
Destroying and Renewing Word, The. 9:318
Did the Jews Kill Jesus? Karl J. Ernst, 1:376
Did the Jews Kill Jesus? (Jn. 10:17f). Joseph R. Sizoo, 1:201
Directions. 5:60
Dispensationalism. John Wick Bowman, 10:170
Doctrine of the Ascension, The. Joseph Haroutunian, 10:270
Doctrine and Practice. 3:170
Drama of Redemption, The. George W. Richards, 2:17
Earth Is the Lord's, The. Bernhard W. Anderson, 9:3
Eden and Babel. 9:51
Epistle to the Ephesians, The. John Wick Bowman, 8:188
Epistle to the Hebrews, The. Wilbert F. Howard, 5:80

Epistle of James, The. Rachel Henderlite, 3:460
Epistle to the Romans, The. James E. Bear, 9:53
Explanation. 7:322
Face to Face. Friedrich Horst, 4:259
Faith and Behaviour. 4:439
Faith and Destiny. John Bright, 5:3
Faith Comes By Hearing. 10:427
Family Ethics in the Wisdom Literature. Neil G. Smith, 4:453
Father and the Son, The. Wilbert F. Howard, 4:3
Feeding of the Five Thousand, The. Alan Richardson, 9:144
First Corinthians. V. D. Melconian, 7:62
First Epistle of John, The. Elwyn E. Tilden, Jr., 4:193
First Epistle of Peter, The. Julian P. Love, 8:63
First Epistle to the Thessalonians, The. Edward P. Blair, 2:208
I and II Samuel. John Bright, 5:450
Focus of History, The. Floyd V. Filson, 2:24
Foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, The. 2:180
Frederick W. Robertson as a Pulpit Expositor. James R. Blackwood, 5:436
Freedom in Surrender. James T. Veneklassen, 6:399
Free from the Law. Donald M. Davies, 7:156
Fulfillment of Promise. Warfield M. Firor, 7:299
God of Redeeming Grace, The. Otto J. Baab, 10:131
"God Was With Him." Charles T. Fritsch, 9:21
God with Men. Edwin Lewis, 7:281
God's Good News. Otto A. Piper, 9:165
Gospel According to John, The. Paul F. Barackman, 6:63
Gospel According to Luke, The. James L. Price, Jr., 7:195
Gospel According to Matthew, The. Dean G. McKee, 3:194
Gospel of Mark, The. Samuel A. Cartledge, 9:186
Gospel and the Christian Family, The. John Wick Bowman, 1:436
Gospel and Duty. Norman F. Langford, 5:268
Gospel for Mankind. John W. Bailey, 7:163
Gospel of the Son of God Crucified. John A. Allan, 9:131
Grammars of the Greek New Testament. Bruce M. Metzger, 1:471
Great Commission, The. Harold M. Parker, Jr., 2:74
Hammer and the Anvil, The. (Jer. 12:5). Harris E. Kirk, 1:33
Hard Pillow, The (Gen. 28:11). Paul F. Barackman, 9:41
Heart of Christianity. Elias Andrews, 6:162
Hebrew Grammars and Lexicons. Balmer H. Kelly, 2:186
Hold on Eternity. 7:42
Hope for the Future (Jer. 31:17). James Appleby, 3:299
Hope of Glory, The. A. M. Hunter, 8:131
Hope Looking Forward. A. Gabriel Hebert, 10:259
Hope of Salvation, The. Paul S. Minear, 3:259
House of the Interpreter. 1:49
How I Interpret the Bible. Floyd V. Filson, 4:178
How I Interpret the Bible. R. B. Y. Scott, 5:318
Human Rights in Israel's Thought. Alfred Bloom, 8:422
Humiliated and Exalted Son, The. Edwin Lewis, 1:20
I Hate Myself (Job 7:20). Theodore O. Wedel, 5:427

Imagination in Exegesis. Neil G. Smith, 10:427
Implements of Interpretation
I. *Concordances.* Donald G. Miller, 1:52
II. *New Testament Lexicons.* Howard T. Kuist, 1:226
III. *Bible Dictionaries and Encyclopedias.* Charles T. Fritsch, 1:363
IV. *Grammars of the Greek New Testament.* Bruce M. Metzger, 1:471
V. *Archaeology.* James L. Kelso, 2:66
VI. *Hebrew Grammars and Lexicons.* Balmer H. Kelly, 2:186
VII. *Biblical Geographies and Atlases.* John Bright, 2:324
VIII. *Commentaries.* Robert M. Grant, 2:454
IX. *Versions of the New Testament, The.* Edgar J. Goodspeed, 3:62
X. *Onkelos Targum, The.* E. W. Hammer, 3:174
XI. *Works on Biblical Preaching.* Ralph W. Key, 3:314
XII. *Rabbinic Writings, The.* John Wick Bowman, 3:435
XIII. *Some Preaching Values in the Revised Standard Version of the New Testament.* Walter R. Bowie, 4:51
In a Son. J. C. Campbell, 10:24
Incarnation and Inspiration, 10:43
In His Being . . . Love (Lk. 15:11-32). Joseph M. Gray, 1:350
Inner Witness of the Holy Spirit, The. Théo Preiss, 7:259
Insight and a Realization, An. Henry S. Gehman, 9:279
Interpreter at Work, The
I. *How I Interpret the Bible.* Floyd V. Filson, 4:178
II. *Contemporary Relevance of von Hofmann's Hermeneutical Principles, The.* Christian Preus, 4:311
III. *Interpretation of the Bible, The.* A. Gabriel Hebert, 4:441
IV. *Jowett and His Bible.* James C. Trimble, 5:62
V. *Bengel, Student of Scripture.* Charles T. Fritsch, 5:203
VI. *How I Interpret the Bible.* R. B. Y. Scott, 5:318
VII. *Frederick W. Robertson as a Pulpit Expositor.* James R. Blackwood, 5:436
VIII. *Adolf von Harnack and his "What is Christianity?"* Floyd V. Filson, 6:51
IX. *Calvin the Expositor of Scripture.* Paul T. Fuhrmann, 6:188
X. *Bible in Either/Or, The.* J. Leslie Dunstan, 6:310
XI. *Jonathan Edwards — Bible Interpreter.* Ralph G. Turnbull, 6:422
XII. *Study of Jesus' Interpretive Methods, The.* Elwyn E. Tilden, Jr., 7:45
XIII. *Luther's Lecture on the Romans* (1515-1516). Jacob W. Heikinnen, 7:178
XIV. *P. T. Forsyth's Use of the Bible.* George D. Jackson, 7:323
XV. *Brooke Foss Westcott* (1825-1901). Howard T. Kuist, 7:442
XVI. *J. B. Lightfoot as a Biblical Interpreter.* Paul H. Richards, 8:50
XVII. *Joseph Parker.* Ben L. Rose, 8:172
Instrument of God. Alan Richardson, 3:273
Interpretation of Exodus 20:7, An. Albert J. Wagner, 6:228
Into All Truth. James E. Bear, 1:341
Isaiah 1:39. R. B. Y. Scott, 7:453
Is Man as Man Immortal? James E. Bear, 1:493
Israel of God, The. T. F. Torrance, 10:305
J. B. Lightfoot as a Biblical Interpreter. Paul H. Richards, 8:50
Jehovah's Witnesses. Walter E. Stuermann, 10:325

Jesus Christ and the Unity of the Bible. J. Stanley Glen, 5:259
John the Baptist in the New Light of Ancient Scrolls. W. H. Brownlee, 9:71
Jonathan Edwards — Bible Interpreter. Ralph G. Turnbull, 6:422
Joseph Parker. Ben L. Rose, 8:172
Jowett and His Bible. James C. Trimble, 5:62
Judgment in the Apocalypse. John A. Bollier, 7:14
Kingdom and the Church, The. S. MacLean Gilmour, 7:26
Know Good and Evil, To. Lester J. Kuyper, 1:490
"Know Thyself." James I. McCord, 3:142
Lamentations. Norman K. Gottwald, 9:320
Lessons of First Peter, The. J. W. C. Wand, 9:387
Life After Death. Norman H. Snaith, 1:309
Light Hath Shined in Darkness, The (Heb. 2:14f). John Barksdale, 10:39
Literature of Biblical Theology, The. Connolly Gamble, Jr., 7:466
Living Light and Dedicated Decision. Nels F. S. Ferré, 6:3
"A Living Stone" (Ps. 118:22f; 1 Pet. 2:4). Graham G. Lacy, 6:39
Living and Walking by the Spirit (Gal. 5:25). Albert C. Winn, 7:315
Love's Intention. Hugh T. Kerr, Jr., 4:131
Love Your Enemies — An Ancient Military Law. Kenneth J. Foreman, 2:465
Luther's Lecture on the Romans (1515-1516). Jacob W. Heikinnen, 7:178
Many Members. Samuel W. Newell, Jr., 5:413
Marks of Awakening. 10:167
Marriage at Cana in Galilee, The. Edgar J. Goodspeed, 1:486
Marriage at Cana in Galilee, The. R. B. Woodworth, 1:372
Message of Hope. C. E. B. Cranfield, 9:150
Method of Biblical Theology, The. Connolly Gamble, Jr., 9:91
Militant Message. Raymond Calkins, 2:430
Ministry to Need. Holmes Rolston, 8:142
Mirror of the Self. Egbert Lubbers, 6:290
Missions as Promise and Commission (Mt. 24:1-14). Walter Luthi, 8:280
Mormonism. Robert F. Boyd, 10:430
Most Abused Biblical Verse, The. Paul F. Laubenstein, 2:337
Mystery of the Kingdom of God, The. Otto A. Piper, 1:183
Mystery of the Triune God. Charles W. Lowry, 4:40
Natural Language of Religion, The. Ernest F. Scott, 2:419
Nature of Biblical Theology, The. Connolly Gamble, Jr., 5:462
Necessity and Relativity of Biblical Interpretation, The. Webb B. Garrison, 7:426
Need Abides, The. 8:444
Need of Man, The. William D. Chamberlain, 10:157
New and Living Way, A. Nils A. Dahl, 5:401
New Norm of Life, The. W. G. D. MacLennan, 4:284
New Song, The. 3:308
New Testament Interpretations in Recent Periodicals. John W. Beardslee, Jr., 1:499
New Testament Lexicons. Howard T. Kuist, 1:226
New Testament Literature, 1946. Floyd V. Filson, 1:68
New Testament Literature, 1947. Bruce M. Metzger and Otto A. Piper, 2:218
New Testament Literature, 1948. Elwyn E. Tilden, Jr., 3:206
New Testament Literature, 1949. William C. Berkemeyer, 4:202
New Testament Literature, 1952. Paul Ewing Davies, 7:213
New Testament Literature, 1953. Bruce M. Metzger, 8:218

New Testament Literature, 1954. Raymond T. Stamm, 9:200,339. 10:188
Note on the Liturgy of the Apocalypse. Allen Cabaniss, 7:78
Old Testament Interpretation in Recent Periodicals. Joseph M. Gettys, 2:356
Old Testament Literature, 1946. R. B. Y. Scott, 1:245
Old Testament Literature, 1947. John W. Wevers, 2:90
Old Testament Literature, 1948. J. M. Myers, 3:96
Old Testament Literature, 1949. David Noel Freedman, 4:78
Old Testament Literature, 1950. Ovid R. Sellers, 5:344
Old Testament Literature, 1952. Charles T. Fritsch, 7:87
Old Testament Literature, 1953. Carl Gordon Howie, 8:322
Old Testament Literature, 1954. George E. Mendenhall, 9:456
Old Testament Periodical Literature, 1954. Donald H. Gard, 10:72
Onkelos Targum, The. E. W. Hammer, 3:174
"On the Third Day." Gustav W. Stahlin, 10:282
Oracles of God. R. B. Y. Scott, 2:131
Orthodox Proclamation. Edward Schweizer, 8:387
Owner or Steward? (1 Pet. 4:10). Donald G. Miller, 8:163
P. T. Forsyth's Use of the Bible. George D. Jackson, 7:323
Paradox of Holiness. Clarence T. Craig, 6:147
Partakers with Christ. Floyd V. Filson, 9:400
Pastoral Epistles, The. Laurence F. Kinney, 9:429
Patmos in the Pulpit. Charles F. Wishart, 1:456
Paul and the Perverters of Christianity. Edwin Lewis, 2:143
Paul's View of the State. Herbert M. Gale, 6:409
Perennial Appeal. 7:175
Peril of Archaizing Ourselves, The. Henry J. Cadbury, 3:331
Personal Religion. Herbert C. Alleman, 2:299
Person to Person. Emile Cailliet, 3:30
Petition and Intercession. Floyd V. Filson, 8:21
Place of the Old Testament in Early Christianity, The. Robert M. Grant, 5:186
Plea for Clarity, A. 6:47
Possible Interpretation of Matthew 7, A. Kenneth J. Foreman, 1:66
Praise of God and Thanksgiving. Otto A. Piper, 8:3
Preaching with Understanding. Donald Macleod, 4:298
Pressure for the Kingdom. Charles F. Stratton, 8:414
Problem of Archaizing Ourselves, The. G. Ernest Wright, 3:450
Prophets Were Protestants, The. John Bright, 1:153
Protestantism and the Bible. 9:426
Purpose of the Past, The. Corwin C. Roach, 2:39
"The Quest of the Historical Jesus." John Wick Bowman, 3:184
Rabbinic Writings, The. John Wick Bowman, 3:435
Recent Articles on Biblical Interpretation. George B. Caird, 6:458
Redeemer God, The. C. R. North, 2:3
Reforming the Church, On. James Overholser, 3:427
Rejoicing in God, On (Hab. 3:17-19). Donald G. Miller, 2:172
Relevance of Biblical Interpretation, The. H. H. Rowley, 1:3
Response in Fellowship. John Wick Bowman, 6:279
Retrospect and Prospect. 2:451
Return, Rebel Sons! (Jer. 3:1, 19—4:4). Wilhelm Vischer, 8:43

Revelation to John, The: Its Dramatic Structure and Message. JOHN WICK BOWMAN, 9:436
Revelation and Responsibility. WALTER EICHRODT, 3:387
Revelation and Tradition. PHILIPPE H. MENOUD, 7:131
Righteousness of God, The. JOHN A. BOLLIER, 8:404
Rise, He Is Calling You. HALFORD E. LUCCOCK, 1:238
Ritual and Righteousness. NORMAN W. PORTEOUS, 3:400
Salute to Translators. R. A. WARD, 8:304
Saving the World (Jn. 3:16, 17:9). JOHN HENRY JOWETT, 5:76
Saviour's Eternal Work, The. OTTO A. PIPER, 3:286
Secondary Strains of Life, The (David's fall). HARRIS E. KIRK, 3:164
Secret of National Glory, The (Prov. 14:34). PAUL F. BARACKMAN, 2:313
Servant Mission, The. H. H. ROWLEY, 8:259
Servants of the Word. ANDREW W. BLACKWOOD, 2:158
Seventh-Day Adventists, The. JAMES E. BEAR, 10:45
Shadow and Substance. W. J. PHYTHIAN-ADAMS, 1:419
Signs of Hope. 6:308
Some Preaching Values in the Revised Standard Version of the New Testament. WALTER R. BOWIE, 4:51
Son of Man Came to Minister, The. THÉO PREISS, 4:189
Sons of the Father, The. WILLIAM BENNETT, 4:12
Sources of Power in the Nativity Hymns. HOWARD T. KUIST, 2:288
Spirit of Power, The. EDUARD SCHWEIZER, 6:259
Spirit of Power and Love. GEOFFREY F. NUTTALL, 4:24
Spirit-Filled. GEORGE W. RICHARDS, 4:36
Splendour Glorious, The. (Lk. 24:39). IAIN WILSON, 10:300
Stamina of Faith, The. JOHN C. CRANE, 2:340
Studia Biblica
I. *Book of Genesis, The.* DONALD G. MILLER, 2:76
II. *First Epistle to the Thessalonians, The.* EDWARD P. BLAIR, 2:208
III. *Book of Proverbs, The.* BALMER H. KELLY, 2:342
IV. *Book of Revelation, The.* ROBERT F. BOYD, 2:467
V. *Book of Exodus, The.* E. E. FLACK, 3:78
VI. *Gospel According to Matthew, The.* DEAN G. MCKEE, 3:194
VII. *Book of Amos, The.* J. PHILIP HYATT, 3:338
VIII. *Epistle of James, The.* RACHEL HENDERLITE, 3:460
IX. *Book of Psalms, The.* ELMER A. LESLIE, 4:63
X. *First Epistle of John, The.* ELWYN E. TILDEN, JR., 4:193
XI. *Book of Jeremiah, The.* HOWARD T. KUIST, 4:322
XII. *Book of Leviticus, The.* CORWIN C. ROACH, 4:458
XIII. *Epistle to the Hebrews, The.* WILBERT F. HOWARD, 5:80
XIV. *Book of Acts, The.* JOSEPH M. GETTYS, 5:216
XV. *Book of Job, The.* OTTO J. BAAB, 5:329
XVI. *I and II Samuel.* JOHN BRIGHT, 5:450
XVII. *Gospel According to John, The.* PAUL F. BARACKMAN, 6:63
XVIII. *Book of Micah, The.* LOUISE P. SMITH, 6:210
XIX. *Book of Deuteronomy, The.* LESTER J. KUYPER, 6:321
XX. *Book of Daniel, The.* ARNOLD B. RHODES, 6:436
XXI. *First Corinthians.* V. D. MELCONIAN, 7:62
XXII. *Gospel According to Luke, The.* JAMES L. PRICE, JR., 7:195
XXIII. *Isaiah 1-39.* R. B. Y. SCOTT, 7:453

XXIV. *First Epistle of Peter, The.* Julian P. Love, 8:63
XXV. *Epistle to the Ephesians, The.* John Wick Bowman, 8:188
XXVI. *Book of Hosea, The.* Bernhard W. Anderson, 8:288
XXVII. *Book of Ezekiel, The.* David N. Freedman, 8:446
XXVIII. *Epistle to the Romans, The.* James E. Bear, 9:53
XXIX. *Gospel of Mark, The.* Samuel A. Cartledge, 9:186
XXX. *Lamentations.* Norman K. Gottwald, 9:320
XXXI. *Pastoral Epistles, The.* Laurence F. Kinney, 9:429
Study of Jesus' Interpretive Methods, The. Elwyn E. Tilden, Jr., 7:45
Sunday Martyrdom. Paul F. Barackman, 10:387
Surpassing Mystery. 6:184
Supreme Business, The. J. Gray McAllister, 8:155
Survey of Literature on the New Testament, 1950-51. Warren A. Quanbeck, 6:230
Sword and the Heart, The. James H. Gailey, 9:294
Ten Years of Biblical Fiction. Balmer H. Kelly, 3:349
Ten Years with Books in Biblical Theology. Julian Price Love, 1:379
Through the Eternal Word. Louis M. Sweet, 3:19
Till the Son of Man Be Come. William D. Chamberlain, 7:3
"To Him That Overcometh." Henry Sloane Coffin, 5:40
Truth About Sin and Death, The. Paul S. Minear, 7:142
Uncreating Word, The. 7:439
Unity of the Bible, The. G. Ernest Wright, 5:131
Unity of the Bible, The. G. Ernest Wright, 5:304
Unity of the Old Testament, The. Robert C. Dentan, 5:153
Unity of the Old and New Testaments, The. Floyd V. Filson, 5:134
Unity and Variety in the New Testament. Paul E. Davies, 5:174
Versions of the New Testament, The. Edgar J. Goodspeed, 3:62
Victory in Defeat. Paul Tillich, 6:17
Vocation of the Prophet to the Nations, The. Wilhelm Vischer, 9:310
Voice of God in Apocalyptic, The. H. H. Rowley, 2:403
Way Back, The. John Jansen, 1:242
Way of the Son of Man, The. E. J. Tinsley, 7:418
Well-Defined Limits. 4:176
What It Costs God to Forgive Sin (I Pet. 2:24). W. Lapsley Carson, 4:168
What Is Man? John N. Thomas, 3:154
Where . . . at the First. Donald G. Miller, 1:240
Who Is My Neighbor? Elmer G. Homrighausen, 4:401
Whole Counsel of God, The. Arthur G. Gossip, 1:325
Whose Word? 1:360
Wisdom, Word and Spirit. F. W. Dillistone, 2:275
"Word Became Flesh, The" (Jn. 1:1-18). Andrew R. Osborn, 3:42
Word Became Flesh. James Barr, 10:16
Word of Promise. Balmer H. Kelly, 10:3
Words or a Deed. Donald G. Miller, 6:131
Words and the Word. Wilhelm Vischer, 3:3
Work of the Holy Spirit in Prayer, The. Robert F. Boyd, 8:35
World Council of Churches and Biblical Interpretation, The. G. Ernest Wright, 3:50
Wounded by Christ's Sword. Gaylord B. Noyce, 8:433
Year's Work on the Old Testament, A. H. H. Rowley, 6:79
"You Are My Witnesses." Suzanne de Diétrich, 8:273

AUTHORS

ALLAN, JOHN A. *The Gospel of the Son of God Crucified.* 9:131
ALLEMAN, HERBERT C. *Personal Religion.* 2:299
ANDERSON, BERNHARD W. *The Book of Hosea.* 8:290
———. *The Earth Is the Lord's.* 9:3
ANDREWS, ELIAS. *Heart of Christianity.* 6:162
APPLEBY, JAMES. *Hope for the Future.* 3:299
AULÉN, GUSTAV. *Chaos and Cosmos.* 4:156
———. *Criticism, Claim, and Confidence.* 3:131
BAAB, OTTO J. *The Book of Job.* 5:329
———. *The God of Redeeming Grace.* 10:131
BAILEY, JOHN W. *Gospel for Mankind.* 7:163
BALDINGER, ALBERT H. *A Beastly Coalition.* 2:444
BARACKMAN, PAUL F. *Behold, Your God!* 1:41
———. *The Gospel According to John.* 6:63
———. *The Hard Pillow.* 9:41
———. *The Secret of National Glory.* 2:313
———. *Sunday Martyrdom.* 10:387
BARKSDALE, JOHN. *The Light Hath Shined in Darkness.* 10:39
BARR, JAMES. *The Word Became Flesh.* 10:16
BAUGHMAN, HARRY F. *Books on Biblical Preaching.* 4:470
BEAR, JAMES E. *The Epistle to the Romans.* 9:53
———. *Into All Truth.* 1:341
———. *Is Man as Man Immortal?* 1:493
———. *The Seventh-Day Adventists.* 10:45
BEARDSLEE, JOHN W., JR. *New Testament Interpretation in Recent Periodicals.* 1:499
BENNETT, WILLIAM. *The Sons of the Father.* 4:12
BERKEMEYER, WILLIAM C. *The New Testament Literature, 1949.* 4:202
BLACKWOOD, ANDREW W. *Servants of the Word.* 2:158
BLACKWOOD, JAMES R. *Frederick W. Robertson as a Pulpit Expositor.* 5:436
BLAIR, EDWARD P. *The First Epistle to the Thessalonians.* 2:208
BLOOM, ALFRED. *Human Rights in Israel's Thought.* 8:422
BOLLIER, JOHN A. *Judgment in the Apocalypse.* 7:14
———. *The Righteousness of God.* 8:404
BOWIE, WALTER R. *Some Preaching Values in the Revised Standard Version of the New Testament.* 4:51
BOWMAN, JOHN WICK. *Dispensationalism.* 10:170
———. *The Epistle to the Ephesians.* 8:188
———. *The Gospel and the Christian Family.* 1:436
———. *"The Quest of the Historical Jesus."* 3:184
———. *The Rabbinic Writings.* 3:435
———. *Response in Fellowship.* 6:279
———. *The Revelation to John: Its Dramatic Structure and Message.* 9:436
BOYD, ROBERT F. *The Book of Revelation.* 2:467
———. *Mormonism.* 10:430
———. *The Work of the Holy Spirit in Prayer.* 8:35

BRIGHT, JOHN. *Biblical Geographies and Atlases.* 2:324
———. *The Book of Jeremiah.* 9:259
———. *Faith and Destiny.* 5:3
———. *The Prophets Were Protestants.* 1:153
———. *I and II Samuel.* 5:450
BROWN, PAUL E. *The Basis for Hope.* 9:35
BROWNLEE, W. H. *John the Baptist in the New Light of Ancient Scrolls.* 9:71
CABANISS, ALLEN. *A Note on the Liturgy of the Apocalypse.* 7:78.
CADBURY, HENRY J. *The Peril of Archaizing Ourselves.* 3:331
CAIRD, GEORGE B. *Recent Articles on Biblical Interpretation.* 6:458
CALDWELL, FRANK H. *Contact!* 1:63
CALKINS, RAYMOND. *Militant Message.* 2:430
CAILLIET, EMILE. *Person to Person.* 3:30
CAMPBELL, J. C. *In a Son.* 10:24
CARSON, W. LAPSLEY. *What It Costs God to Forgive Sin.* 4:168
CARTLEDGE, SAMUEL A. *The Gospel of Mark.* 9:183
CHAMBERLAIN, WILLIAM D. *For Deliverance and Freedom.* 4:271
———. *The Need of Man.* 10:157
———. *Till the Son of Man Be Come.* 7:3
CLOGG, F. BERTRAM. *Abiding Standards.* 4:416
COFFIN, HENRY SLOANE. *"To Him That Overcometh."* 5:40
CRAIG, CLARENCE T. *Paradox of Holiness.* 6:147
CRANE, JOHN C. *The Stamina of Faith.* 2:340
CRANFIELD, C. E. B. *Message of Hope.* 9:150
CUNLIFFE-JONES, HUBERT. *Central Perspective.* 6:27
———. *Serious Encounter.* 10:411
DAHL, NILS A. *A New and Living Way.* 5:401
DAVIES, DONALD M. *Free From the Law.* 7:156
DAVIES, G. HENTON. *The Balance of Freedom.* 6:415
DAVIES, PAUL E. *New Testament Literature, 1952.* 7:213
———. *Unity and Variety in the New Testament.* 5:174
DE DIÉTRICH, SUZANNE. *Captives into Children.* 6:387
———. *"You Are My Witnesses."* 8:273
DENBEAUX, FRED J. *The Biblical Hope.* 5:285
DENTAN, ROBERT C. *The Unity of the Old Testament.* 5:153
DILLISTONE, F. W. *Wisdom, Word, and Spirit.* 2:275
DOW, JOHN. *Conviction and Action.* 7:387
DUNSTAN, J. LESLIE. *The Bible in Either/Or.* 6:310
EICHRODT, WALTHER. *Revelation and Responsibility.* 3:387
ERNST, KARL J. *Did the Jews Kill Jesus?* 1:376
FERRÉ, NELS F. S. *Living Light and Dedicated Decision.* 6:3
FILSON, FLOYD V. *Adolf von Harnack and his "What is Christianity?"* 6:51
———. *The Focus of History.* 2:24
———. *How I Interpret the Bible.* 4:178
———. *New Testament Literature, 1946.* 1:68
———. *Partakers with Christ.* 9:400
———. *Petition and Intercession.* 8:21
———. *The Unity of the Old and New Testaments.* 5:134
FIROR, WARFIELD M. *Fulfillment of Promise.* 7:299
FLACK, E. E. *The Book of Exodus.* 3:78

FOREMAN, KENNETH J. *Love Your Enemies — An Ancient Military Law.* 2:465
———. *A Possible Interpretation of Matthew 7.* 1:66
FREEDMAN, DAVID N. *The Book of Ezekiel.* 8:446
———. *Old Testament Literature, 1949.* 4:78
FRITSCH, CHARLES T. *Bengel, Student of Scripture.* 5:203
———. *Bible Dictionaries and Encyclopedias.* 1:363
———. *"God Was With Him."* 9:21
———. *Old Testament Literature, 1952.* 7:87
FUHRMANN, PAUL T. *Calvin the Expositor of Scripture.* 6:188
GAEBELEIN, FRANK E. *The Christian Dynamic.* 6:178
GALE, HERBERT M. *Paul's View of the State.* 6:409
GAMBLE, CONNOLLY, JR. *The Literature of Biblical Theology.* 7:466
———. *The Method of Biblical Theology.* 9:91
———. *The Nature of Biblical Theology.* 5:462
GARD, DONALD H. *Old Testament Periodical Literature, 1954.* 10:72
GARRISON, WEBB B. *The Necessity and Relativity of Biblical Interpretation.* 7:426
GEHMAN, HENRY S. *An Insight and a Realization.* 9:279
GETTYS, JOSEPH M. *The Book of Acts.* 5:216
———. *Old Testament Interpretation in Recent Periodicals.* 2:356
GIBSON, RAYMOND E. *Communicating the Gospel.* 10:400
GILMOUR, S. MACLEAN. *The Kingdom and the Church.* 7:26
GLEN, J. STANLEY. *Jesus Christ and the Unity of the Bible.* 5:259
GOODSPEED, EDGAR J. *The Marriage at Cana in Galilee.* 1:486
———. *The Versions of the New Testament.* 3:62
GOSSIP, ARTHUR J. *The Whole Counsel of God.* 1:325
GOTTWALD, NORMAN K. *Lamentations.* 9:320
GRANT, ROBERT M. *Commentaries.* 2:454
———. *The Place of the Old Testament in Early Christianity.* 5:186
GRAY, JOSEPH M. *In His Being . . . Love.* 1:350
HAMMER, E. W. *The Onkelos Targum.* 3:174
HAROUTUNIAN, JOSEPH. *The Bible and the Word of God.* 1:231
———. *The Doctrine of the Ascension.* 10:270
HEBERT, A. GABRIEL. *Hope Looking Forward.* 10:259
———. *The Interpretation of the Bible.* 4:441
HEIKINNEN, JACOB W. *Luther's Lectures on the Romans* (1515-1516). 7:178
HENDERLITE, RACHEL. *The Epistle of James.* 3:460
HOMRIGHAUSEN, ELMER G. *Who Is My Neighbor?* 4:401
HOPE, NORMAN V. *Bases for Understanding.* 6:301
HORST, FRIEDRICH. *Face to Face.* 4:259
HORTON, WALTER M. *The Christian Community: Its Lord and Its Fellowship.* 4:387
HOWARD, WILBERT F. *The Epistle to the Hebrews.* 5:80
———. *The Father and the Son.* 4:3
HOWIE, CARL G. *The Cosmic Struggle.* 8:206
———. *Old Testament Literature, 1953.* 8:322
HUNTER, A. M. *The Hope of Glory.* 8:131
HYATT, J. PHILIP. *The Book of Amos.* 3:338
JACKSON, GEORGE D. *P. T. Forsyth's Use of the Bible.* 7:323
JANSEN, JOHN. *The Way Back.* 1:242
JOWETT, JOHN HENRY. *Saving the World.* 5:76

Kelly, Balmer H. *The Book of Proverbs.* 2:342
———. *Hebrew Grammars and Lexicons.* 2:186
———. *Ten Years of Biblical Fiction.* 3:349
———. *Word of Promise.* 10:3
Kelso, James L. *Archaeology.* 2:66
Kerr, Hugh T., Jr. *Love's Intention.* 4:131
Key, Ralph W. *Works on Biblical Preaching.* 3:314
Kirk, Harris E. *The Hammer and the Anvil.* 1:33
———. *The Secondary Strains of Life.* 3:164
Kuist, Howard T. *The Book of Jeremiah.* 4:322
———. *Brooke Foss Westcott* (1825-1901). 7:442
———. *New Testament Lexicons.* 1:226
———. *Sources of Power in the Nativity Hymns.* 2:288
Kuyper, Lester J. *The Book of Deuteronomy.* 6:321
———. *To Know Good and Evil.* 1:490
Lacy, Graham G. *"A Living Stone."* 6:39
Langford, Norman F. *The City of Safety.* 1:450
———. *Gospel and Duty.* 5:268
Laubenstein, Paul F. *The Most Abused Biblical Verse.* 2:337
Lehmann, Paul. *Deliverance and Fulfillment.* 5:387
Leslie, Elmer A. *The Book of Psalms.* 4:62
Lewis, Edwin. *Creator and Creature.* 4:143
———. *God With Man.* 7:281
———. *The Humiliated and Exalted Son.* 1:20
———. *Paul and the Perverters of Christianity.* 2:143
Little, H. Ganse, Jr. *Christ for Us and In Us.* 10:144
Love, Julian P. *The First Epistle of Peter.* 8:63
———. *Ten Years with Books in Biblical Theology.* 1:379
Lowry, Charles W. *The Mystery of the Triune God.* 4:40
Lubbers, Egbert. *The Mirror of the Self.* 6:290
Luccock, Halford E. *Rise, He Is Calling You.* 1:238
Luthi, Walter. *Missions as Promise and Commission.* 8:280
MacLennan, W. G. D. *The New Norm of Life.* 4:284
Macleod, Donald. *Preaching with Understanding.* 4:298
McAllister, J. Gray. *The Supreme Business.* 8:155
McCord, James I. *"Know Thyself."* 3:142
McKee, Dean G. *The Gospel According to Matthew.* 3:194
Melconian, V. D. *First Corinthians.* 7:62
Mendenhall, George E. *Old Testament Literature, 1954.* 9:456
Menoud, Philippe H. *Revelation and Tradition.* 7:131
Metzger, Bruce M. *Grammars of the Greek New Testament.* 1:471
———. *New Testament Literature, 1953.* 8:218
——— and Piper, Otto A. *New Testament Literature, 1947.* 2:218
Mihelic, Joseph L. *The Concept of God in the Book of Nahum.* 2:199
Miller, Donald G. *The Book of Genesis.* 2:76
———. *Concordances.* 1:52
———. *Deliverance and Destiny.* 9:413
———. *On Rejoicing in God.* 2:172
———. *Owner or Steward?* 8:163
———. *Where . . . at the First.* 1:240
———. *Words or a Deed.* 6:131

MINEAR, PAUL S. *Between Two Worlds.* 5:27
———. *The Hope of Salvation.* 3:259
———. *The Truth About Sin and Death.* 7:142
MURRAY, JON E. *The Beattitudes.* 1:374
MYERS, J. M. *Old Testament Literature, 1948.* 3:95
NAPIER, B. D. *Community Under Law.* 7:404
NEWELL, SAMUEL W., JR. *Many Members.* 5:413
NORTH, C. R. *The Redeemer God.* 2:3
NOYCE, GAYLORD B. *Wounded by Christ's Sword.* 8:433
NUTTALL, GEOFFREY F. *Spirit of Power and Love.* 4:24
OSBORN, ANDREW R. *"The Word Became Flesh."* 3:42
OVERHOLSER, JAMES. *On Reforming the Church.* 3:427
OXTOBY, GURDON C. *Conscience and Confession.* 3:415
PARKER, HAROLD M. *The Great Commission.* 2:74
PHYTHIAN-ADAMS, W. J. *Shadow and Substance.* 1:419
PIPER, OTTO A. *God's Good News.* 9:165
———. *The Mystery of the Kingdom of God.* 1:183
———. *Praise of God and Thanksgiving.* 8:3
———. *The Saviour's Eternal Work.* 3:286
PORTEOUS, NORMAN W. *Ritual and Righteousness.* 3:400
PREISS, THÉO. *The Inner Witness of the Holy Spirit.* 7:259
———. *The Son of Man Came to Minister.* 4:189
PREUS, CHRISTIAN. *The Contemporary Relevance of von Hoffman's Hermeneutical Principles.* 4:311
PRICE, JAMES L., JR. *The Gospel According to Luke.* 7:195
QUANBECK, WARREN A. *Survey of Literature on the New Testament, 1950-51.* 6:230
RHODES, ARNOLD B. *The Book of Daniel.* 6:436
RICHARDS, GEORGE W. *The Drama of Redemption.* 2:17
———. *Spirit-Filled.* 4:36
RICHARDS, PAUL H. *J. B. Lightfoot as a Biblical Interpreter.* 8:50
RICHARDSON, ALAN. *The Feeding of the Five Thousand.* 9:144
———. *Instrument of God.* 3:273
ROACH, CORWIN C. *The Book of Leviticus.* 4:458
———. *The Purpose of the Past.* 2:39
ROLSTON, HOLMES. *Ministry to Need.* 8:142
ROSE, BEN L. *Joseph Parker.* 8:172
ROWLEY, H. H. *The Relevance of Biblical Interpretation.* 1:3
———. *The Servant Mission.* 8:259
———. *The Voice of God in Apocalyptic.* 2:403
———. *A Year's Work on the Old Testament.* 6:79
SCHWEITZER, WOLFGANG. *Annotated Bibliography on Biblical Interpretation.* 4:324
———. *The Bible and the Problem of Human Law and Justice.* 5:46
SCHWEIZER, EDUARD. *Orthodox Proclamation.* 8:387
———. *The Spirit of Power.* 6:259
SCOTT, ERNEST F. *Citizens of Two Worlds.* 4:427
———. *The Natural Language of Religion.* 2:419
SCOTT, R. B. Y. *How I Interpret the Bible.* 5:318
———. *Isaiah 1-39.* 7:453
———. *Old Testament Literature, 1946.* 1:245
———. *Oracles of God.* 2:131

Sellers, Ovid R. *Old Testament Literature, 1950.* 5:344
Sizoo, Joseph R. *Did the Jews Kill Jesus?* 1:201
Smith, Louise P. *The Book of Micah.* 6:210
Smith, Neil G. *Family Ethics in the Wisdom Literature.* 4:453
———. *Imagination in Exegesis.* 10:420
Snaith, Norman H. *Life After Death.* 1:309
Stahlin, Gustav W. *"On the Third Day."* 10:282
Stamm, Raymond T. *New Testament Literature, 1954.* 9:200, 339. 10:188
Stratton, Charles F. *Pressure for the Kingdom.* 8:414
Stuermann, Walter E. *Jehovah's Witnesses.* 10:323
Swartzback, Raymond H. *A Biblical Study of the Word "Vengeance."* 6:451
Sweet, Louis M. *Through the Eternal Word.* 3:19
Terrien, Samuel L. *Biblical Interpretation in Recent Periodicals.* 5:92
Thomas, John N. *"What is Man?"* 3:154
Tilden, Elwyn E., Jr. *The First Epistle of John.* 4:193
———. *New Testament Literature, 1948.* 3:206
———. *The Study of Jesus' Interpretive Methods.* 7:45
Tillich, Paul. *Victory in Defeat.* 6:17
Tinsley, E. J. *The Way of the Son of Man.* 7:418
Torrance, T. F. *The Israel of God.* 10:305
Trimble, James C. *Jowett and His Bible.* 5:62
Turnbull, Ralph C. *Jonathan Edwards — Bible Interpreter.* 6:422
Veneklassen, James T. *Freedom in Surrender.* 6:399
Vischer, Wilhelm. *Return, Rebel Sons!* 8:43
———. *The Vocation of the Prophet to the Nations.* 9:310
———. *Words and the Word.* 3:3
Wagner, Albert J. *An Interpretation of Exodus 20:7.* 6:228
Wand, J. W. C. *The Lessons of First Peter.* 9:387
Ward, R. A. *Salute to Translators.* 8:304
Warren, Paul C. *By What Authority?* 1:207
Wedel, Theodor O. *I Hate Myself.* 5:427
Wevers, John W. *Old Testament Literature, 1947.* 2:90
Wilson, Iain. *The Splendour Glorious.* 10:300
Winn, Albert C. *Living and Walking by the Spirit.* 7:315
Wishart, Charles F. *Patmos in the Pulpit.* 1:456
Woodworth, R. B. *The Marriage at Cana in Galilee.* 1:372
Wright, G. Ernest. *The Christian Interpreter as Biblical Critic.* 1:131
———. *The Problem of Archaizing Ourselves.* 3:450
———. *The Unity of the Bible.* 5:131
———. *The Unity of the Bible.* 5:304
———. *The World Council of Churches and Biblical Interpretation.* 3:50

BOOKS REVIEWED

ALLAN, DENISON MAURICE, *The Realm of Personality,* 1:273
ALLEMAN, HERBERT C., editor, *Old Testament Commentary,* 2:363
ALLIS, OSWALD T., *Revision or New Translation?* 2:483
ALLPORT, GORDON W., *The Individual and His Religion,* 4:493
ANDERSON, BERNHARD W., *Rediscovering the Bible,* 6:238
ANDREWS, ELIAS, *The Meaning of Christ for Paul,* 3:487
AULÉN, GUSTAV, *The Faith of the Christian Church,* 3:357
BAAB, OTTO J., *The Theology of the Old Testament,* 4:90
BAILLIE, D. M., *God Was in Christ,* 3:214
BAKER, GORDON PRATT, *The Witness of the Prophets,* 2:365
BARNETT, ALBERT E., *The New Testament: Its Making and Meaning,* 1:73
BARRY, F. R., *Recovery of Man,* 3:490
BARTH, KARL, *Against the Stream,* 9:112
———, *Dogmatics in Outline,* 4:221
BEASLEY-MURRAY, G. R., *Jesus and the Future,* 9:105
BERDYAEV, NICOLAS, *The Beginning and the End,* 7:235
———, *The Divine and the Human,* 4:220
———, *Dream and Reality,* 5:480
BOISSET, JEAN, editor, *Le Probleme Biblique dans le Protestantisme,* 10:85
BOWMAN, JOHN WICK, *Drama of the Book of Revelation,* 10:356
———, *Prophetic Realism and the Gospel,* 10:90
———, *The Religion of Maturity,* 2:491
BRANDON, S. G., *The Fall of Jerusalem and the Christian Church,* 6:108
BRIGHT, JOHN, *The Kingdom of God,* 8:235
BRODERICK, JAMES, *The Progress of the Jesuits* (1556-1579), 2:106
BRUNNER, EMIL, *The Christian Doctrine of Creation and Redemption,* 7:351
———, *The Christian Doctrine of God,* 4:488
———, *Christianity and Civilization,* Part 2, 4:370
———, *Revelation and Reason,* 1:268
BULTMANN, RUDOLF, *Das Urchhistentum in Rahmen der Antiken Religionen,* 3:483
———, *Theology of the New Testament,* 6:352
———, *Theology of the New Testament,* Volume II, 10:351
BUNDY, WALTER E., *Jesus and the First Three Gospels,* 10:89
BURROWS, MILLAR, *The Dead Sea Scrolls,* 10:214
———, *An Outline of Biblical Theology,* 1:251
BUTLER, B. C., *The Church and Infallibility,* 9:110
CADBURY, HENRY J., *Jesus: What Manner of Man,* 2:371
CAILLIET, EMILE, *The Christian Approach to Culture,* 7:488
———, *The Dawn of Personality,* 10:217
CALKINS, RAYMOND. *The Modern Message of the Minor Prophets,* 1:390
CANNON, W. R., *The Redeemer: The Work and Person of Jesus Christ,* 6:356
CARLSON, EDGAR M., *The Reinterpretation of Luther,* 3:110
CARVER, W. O., *The Glory of God in the Christian Calling,* 4:363
CASE, SHIRLEY JACKSON, *The Origins of Christian Supernaturalism,* 1:264
CASSERLEY, J. V. L., *The Christian in Philosophy,* 6:110
CASSIRER, ERNEST, *The Philosophy of the Enlightenment,* 6:240
CHERBONNIER, E. LAB., *Hardness of Heart,* 10:102
CHURCH, BROOKE PETERS, *The Golden Years,* 1:509

Chave, Ernest J., *A Functional Approach to Religious Education,* 2:254
Clarke, W. K. Lowther, *Concise Bible Commentary,* 8:90
Colwell, Ernest Cadman, *An Approach to the Teaching of Jesus,* 2:102
Cotton, James Harry, *Royce on the Human Self,* 9:470
Craig, Clarence Tucker, editor, *The Challenge of Our Culture,* 1:270
Cullmann, Oscar, *Baptism in the New Testament,* 5:470
———, *Christ and Time,* 4:483
———, *The State in the New Testament,* 10:452
Cunliffe-Jones, H., *The Authority of the Biblical Revelation,* 3:212
Daube, David, *Studies in Biblical Law,* 2:485
Davies, G. Henton et als, editors, *Twentieth-Century Bible Commentary,* 10:447
Davies, W. D. and D. Daube, *The Background of the New Testament and Its Eschatology,* 10:448
Davidson, Robert F., *Rudolph Otto's Interpretation of Religion,* 2:246
Dawson, Christopher, *Religion and the Rise of Western Culture,* 4:491
Demant, V. A., *Religion and the Decline of Capitalism,* 7:357
Dewar, Lindsay, *An Outline of New Testament Ethics,* 5:236
Dewolf, L. Harold, *A Theology of the Living Church,* 8:93
Dibelius, Martin, *Jesus,* 4:213
Dillenberger, John and Claude Welch, *Protestant Christianity, Interpreted Through Its Developments,* 9:219
Dillistone, F. W., *The Holy Spirit in the Life of Today,* 2:104
———, *The Structure of the Divine Society,* 6:358
Dodd, C. Harold, *According to the Scriptures. The Substructure of New Testament Theology,* 7:482
———, *The Bible Today,* 1:507
———, *The Interpretation of the Fourth Gospel,* 8:476
———, *The Johannine Epistles,* 2:241
———, *New Testament Studies,* 8:332
Duncan, George S., *Jesus, Son of Man,* 3:480
Dunlap, Knight, *Personal Adjustment,* 1:399
———, *Religion: Its Functions in Human Life,* 1:399
Easton, Burton Scott, *The Pastoral Epistles,* 2:239
Emmet, Dorothy M., *The Nature of Metaphysical Thinking,* 1:96
Evans, Joseph W. and Leo R. Ward, editors, *The Social and Political Philosophy of Jacques Maritain,* 10:469
Fairweather, A. M., editor, *Nature and Grace, Selections from the Summa Theologica,* 10:222
Farmer, Herbert H., *God and Men,* 2:377
———, *Revelation and Religion,* 9:100
Farrer, Austin, *A Study in St. Mark,* 8:240
Feibleman, James, *The Revival of Realism,* 2:248
Ferguson, Walter D., *Journey Through the Bible,* 2:236
Fergusson, Francis, *Dante's Drama of the Mind: A Modern Reading of the Purgatorio,* 7:486
Ferré, Nels F. S., *The Christian Understanding of God,* 6:355
———, *Christianity and Society,* 5:242
———, *Evil and the Christian Faith,* 1:395
Filson, Floyd V., *The New Testament Against its Environment,* 5:470
Finegan, Jack, *The Archaeology of World Religions,* 7:239
Fite, Warner, *Jesus the Man: A Critical Essay,* 1:259

Flack, Elmer E., editor, *Old Testament Commentary,* 2:363
Flewelling, Ralph Tyler, *The Person,* 7:101
Fosdick, H. E., *The Man from Nazareth as His Contemporaries Saw Him,* 4:215
Fridschen, Anton et als, *The Root of the Vine,* 8:334
Fuerbringer, Ludwig, *The Eternal Why,* 2:365
Fuller, Reginald H., *The Mission and Achievement of Jesus,* 9:463
Galloway, Allan D., *The Cosmic Christ,* 6:467
Glueck, Nelson, *Exploration in Eastern Palestine,* IV, 6:99
Goguel, Maurice, *The Birth of Christianity,* 8:473
Goldman, Solomon, *The Book of Books,* 3:106
Goodspeed, Edgar J., *How to Read the Bible,* 1:261
———, *A Life of Jesus,* 5:235
———, *Paul,* 2:374
Gottwald, Norman K., *Studies in the Book of Lamentations,* 9:471
Grant, Frederick C., *An Introduction to New Testament Thought,* 4:480
Graves, Robert, *King Jesus,* 1:257
Graves, Robert and Joshua Podro, *The Nazarene Gospel Restored,* 9:102
Griffith, Gwilym O., *St. Paul's Gospel to the Romans,* 4:95
Guy, H. A., *The New Testament Doctrine of the "Last Things,"* 4:217
Hadas, Moses, editor, *Aristeas to Philocrates,* 5:474
Hahn, Herbert F., *Old Testament in Modern Research,* 9:360
Hardman, Oscar, *The Christian Doctrine of Grace,* 2:243
Harte, Houston, and Guy Rowe, *In Our Image,* 4:478
Hartshorne, Charles, *The Divine Relativity,* 3:362
Heick, O. W., *History of Protestant Theology,* 1:512
Heim, Karl, *Christian Faith and Natural Science,* 8:96
———, *The Transformation of the Scientific Worldview,* 8:337
Hendry, George S., *The Holy Spirit and Christian Theology,* 10:451
Hodgson, Leonard, *The Doctrine of the Atonement,* 7:356
Hoffman, Hans, *The Theology of Reinhold Niebuhr,* 10:457
The Holy Bible: *Revised Standard Version,* 7:338
Horton, Walter Marshall, *Christian Theology,* 10:97
Hughes, Philip, *A History of the Church,* Vol. III, 2:496
Howie, Carl G., *The Date and Composition of Ezekiel,* 6:104
Hyatt, J. Philip, *Prophetic Religion,* 1:390
Hyde, Walter Woodburn, *Paganism to Christianity in the Roman Empire,* 1:266
The Interpreter's Bible, Vol. I, 7:224
The Interpreter's Bible, Vol. II, 8:88
The Interpreter's Bible, Vol. III, 9:362
The Interpreter's Bible, Vol. IV, 9:365
The Interpreter's Bible, Vol. VII, 6:106
The Interpreter's Bible, Vol. VIII, 6:350
The Interpreter's Bible, Vol. IX, 8:479
The Interpreter's Bible, Vol. X, 7:347
The Interpreter's Bible, Vol. XI, 10:347
Irwin, William A., *The Old Testament: Keystone of Human Culture,* 7:349
Jenkins, Daniel, *The Strangeness of the Church,* 10:466
———, *Tradition, Freedom and the Spirit,* 6:363
Johnson, A. R., *The Vitality of the Individual in the Thought of Ancient Israel,* 4:212
Kantonen, T. A., *The Christian Hope,* 9:218

KEAN, CHARLES DUELL, *The Meaning of Existence,* 1:514
KEGLEY, C. W. and R. W. BRETALL, editors, *Reinhold Niebuhr, His Religious, Social and Political Thought,* 10:459
———, *The Theology of Paul Tillich,* 7:232
KEPLER, T. S., editor, *Contemporary Thinking about Paul,* 4:360
KIERKEGAARD, SOREN, *On Authority and Revelation,* 10:463
KING, WINSTON L., *Introduction to Religion,* 8:472
KISSANE, EDWARD J., *The Book of Psalms,* Vol. II, 9:367
KNOX, JOHN, *Criticism and Faith,* 7:96
KNOX, RONALD, *The Old Testament,* Vol. I, 3:216
KOEHLER, LUDWIG, editor, *Lexicon in Veteris Testamenti Libros,* 6:343
KRAELING, EMIL, *The Old Testament Since the Reformation,* 10:471
KRONER, RICHARD, *Culture and Faith,* 7:105
KUIST, HOWARD TILLMAN, *These Words Upon Thy Heart: Scripture and the Christian Response,* 1:254
LATOURETTE, K. S., editor, *The Church and the World,* 1:270
———, *A History of Christianity,* 8:242
LEESON, SPENCER, *Christian Education* (The Bampton Lectures for 1944), 3:118
LESLIE, ELMER A., *Jeremiah,* 9:369
———, *The Psalms, Translated and Interpreted in the Light of Hebrew Life and Worship,* 4:89
LEWIS, C. S., *Miracles,* 3:223
LEWIS, EDWIN, *The Creator and the Adversary,* 3:107
LIGHTFOOT, R. H., *The Gospel Message of St. Mark,* 5:472
LOETSCHER, LEFFERTS A., *The Broadening Church,* 9:114
LONG, EDWARD LEROY, JR., *Conscience and Compromise,* 8:338
MACKAY, JOHN A., *God's Order: The Ephesian Letter and This Present Time,* 7:481
MARSHALL, L. H., *The Challenge of New Testament Ethics,* 2:224
MATTHEWS, I. G., *The Religious Pilgrimage of Israel,* 2:98
MATTHEWS, W. P., *The Problem of Christ in the Twentieth Century,* 6:235
MEEK, THEOPHILE JAMES, *Hebrew Origins* (Revised Edition), 5:232
MELAND, BERNARD EUGENE, *Seeds of Redemption,* 1:519
MILLER, RANDOLPH CRUMP, editor, *The Church and Organized Movements,* 1:270
MINEAR, PAUL SEVIER, *Eyes of Faith: A Study in the Biblical Point of View,* 1:81
———, *The Kingdom and the Power,* 5:239
MOTT, JOHN R., *Addresses and Papers of John R. Mott,* 2:110
MURRAY, A. VICTOR, *Personal Experience and the Historic Faith,* 10:255
MYERS, EDWARD D., editor, *Christianity and Reason,* 5:359
NAPIER, B. DAVIE, *From Faith to Faith,* 10:87
NEIL, WILLIAM, *The Epistle of Paul to the Thessalonians,* 4:486
———, *The Rediscovery of the Bible,* 10:209
NICHOLS, JAMES HASTINGS, *Democracy and the Churches,* 5:482
NIEBUHR, H. RICHARD, *Christ and Culture,* 6:113
NIEBUHR, REINHOLD, *Christian Realism and Political Problems,* 8:340
———, *The Irony of American History,* 6:470
———, *The Self and the Dramas of History,* 10:100
NOLDE, O. FREDERICK, editor, *Toward World-wide Christianity,* 1:270
NORTH, CHRISTOPHER R., *The Suffering Servant in Deutero-Isaiah,* 5:103
NYGREN, ANDERS, *Agape and Eros,* 8:238
———, *Commentary on Romans,* 3:485

———, editor, *This is the Church,* 7:99
Orton, William Aylott, *The Liberal Tradition,* 1:98
Parker, Pierson, *The Gospel before Mark,* 8:330
Parker, T. M., *Christianity and the State,* 10:455
Paterson, John, *The Goodly Fellowship of the Prophets,* 2:365
Peters, Blanche Marie, *Christ Heals Today,* 3:116
Petry, Ray C., *Christian Eschatology and Social Thought,* 10:462
Pfeiffer, Robert H., *History of New Testament Times, with an Introduction to the Apocrypha,* 4:93
Pierce, C. A., *Conscience in the New Testament,* 10:93
Pittenger, W. Norman, *The Historic Faith and a Changing World,* 5:105
Preston, R. H., and A. T. Hanson, *The Revelation of St. John the Divine,* 4:365
Preus, Herman Amberg, *The Communion of Saints,* 3:110
Pritchard, James B., *The Ancient Near East in Pictures Relating to the Old Testament,* 9:216
———, editor, *Ancient Near Eastern Texts Relating to the Old Testament,* 5:231
Quimby, Chester W., *The Great Redemption,* 4:361
Ramsdell, Edward Thomas, *The Christian Perspective,* 5:106
Ramsey, Paul, *Basic Christian Ethics,* 5:110
Rand, Howard B., *Study in Jeremiah,* 1:392
Ricciotti, Giuseppe, *The History of Israel,* 10:211
Richardson, Alan, *Christian Apologetics,* 2:488
———, editor, *The Theological Word Book of the Bible,* 5:468
Richardson, Alan and Wolfgang Schweitzer, editors, *Biblical Authority for Today,* 6:341
Riddle, Donald W., and Harold H. Hutson, *New Testament Life and Literature,* 1:76
Robinson, William, *The Biblical Doctrine of the Church,* 3:355
Rolston, Holmes, *Consider Paul,* 5:357
Rouse, Ruth, and Stephen Charles Neill, editors, *A History of the Ecumenical Movement,* 1517-1948, 9:108
Rowley, H. H., editor, *The Old Testament and Modern Study,* 6:347
———, *The Re-discovery of the Old Testament,* 1:83
———, *The Servant of the Lord,* 7:230
———, *The Unity of the Bible,* 9:213
Rudolph, Von Wilhelm, *Jeremia,* 3:219
———, *Esra and Nehemia samt 3. Esra,* 8:328
Rylaarsdam, J. Coert, *Revelation in Jewish Wisdom Literature,* 1:79
Scholem, Gershom G., *Major Trends in Jewish Mysticism,* 2:108
Schonfield, Hugh J., *The Jew of Tarsus,* 2:237
Schwiebert, E. G., *Luther and His Times,* 5:240
Scott, Ernest Findlay, *The Lord's Prayer, Its Character, Purpose and Interpretation,* 5:355
———, *Man and Society in the New Testament,* 1:75
———, *Paul's Epistle to the Romans,* 2:375
———, *The Purpose of the Gospels,* 3:354
Selwyn, Edward Gordon, *The First Epistle of St. Peter,* 1:91
Shaw, John Mackintosh, *Christian Doctrine,* 10:95
Shinn, Roger L., *Christianity and the Problem of History,* 8:245
Sinnott, Edmund W., *Two Roads to Truth: A Basis for Unity under the Great Tradition,* 7:484

SMITH, H. SHELTON, *Changing Conceptions of Original Sin,* 10:219
SNAITH, NORMAN H., *The Distinctive Ideas of the Old Testament,* 1:87
SOROKIN, PITIRIM, *The Reconstruction of Humanity,* 2:494
STAUFFER, ETHELBERT, *New Testament Theology,* 10:352
TASKER, R. V. G., *The Old Testament and the New Testament,* 1:388
TAYLOR, ALFRED EDWARD, *Does God Exist?,* 1:516
TAYLOR, R. O. P., *The Groundwork of the Gospels,* 2:100
TAYLOR, VINCENT, *The Gospel According to St. Mark,* 7:344
———, *The Life and Ministry of Jesus,* 9:461
TERRIEN, SAMUEL, *The Psalms and Their Meaning for Today,* 7:228
THELEN, MARY FRANCES, *Man as Sinner in Contemporary American Realistic Theology,* 1:397
THIELE, EDWIN R., *The Mysterious Numbers of the Hebrew Kings,* 6:101
THOMAS, GEORGE F., *Christian Ethics and Moral Philosophy,* 10:363
THOMPSON, ERNEST TRICE, *The Sermon on the Mount and Its Meaning for Today,* 1:89
THOMPSON, SAMUEL M. T., *A Modern Philosophy of Religion,* 9:468
TILLICH, PAUL, *Love, Power and Justice,* 9:221
———, *The New Being,* 9:465
———, *The Protestant Era,* 3:112
———, *The Shaking of the Foundations,* 3:112
———, *Systematic Theology,* Vol. I, 5:476
TRINTERUD, L. J., *The Forming of an American Tradition,* 4:366
VAN DUSEN, HENRY P., *What Must the Church Do?,* 1:270
VIETH, PAUL H., *The Church and Christian Education,* 2:254
VISSER T'HOOFT, W. A., *The Kingship of Christ,* 2:379
WACH, JOACHIM, *Types of Religious Experience Christian and Non-Christian,* 6:360
WAHLSTROM, ERIC H., *The New Life in Christ,* 5:358
WATERMAN, LEROY, *The Song of Songs Translated and Interpreted as a Dramatic Poem,* 2:368
WATT, H. H., *The Modern Reader's Guide to the Bible,* 4:358
WEATHERHEAD, LESLIE D., *Psychology, Religion and Healing,* 7:104
WEISS, PAUL, *Man's Freedom,* 5:108
WELCH, ADAM C., *Kings and Prophets of Israel,* 7:97
WELCH, CLAUDE, *In This Name,* 7:353
WHALE, J. S., *The Protestant Tradition,* 10:361
WICKS, ROBERT RUSSELL, *What Is a Man,* 2:251
WIEMAN, H. N., *The Directive in History,* 4:98
———, ET ALS, *Religious Liberals Reply,* 2:112
———, *The Source of Human Good,* 1:93
WILDER, AMOS N., *New Testament Faith for Today,* 10:215
WILLIAMS, DANIEL DAY, *God's Grace and Man's Hope,* 3:488
———, *What Present-Day Theologians Are Thinking,* 7:237
WILLOUGHBY, HAROLD R., editor, *The Study of the Bible Today and Tomorrow,* 2:234
WINDISCH, HANS, *The Meaning of the Sermon on the Mount,* 5:353
WOLF, WILLIAM J., *Man's Knowledge of God,* 9:467
WRIGHT, G. ERNEST, *The Old Testament Against Its Environment,* 5:471
YERKES, R. K., *Sacrifice in Greek and Roman Religions and Early Judaism,* 8:233
YOUNG, EDWARD J., *The Prophecy of Daniel,* 3:477

REVIEWERS

ALBRIGHT, W. F.: *The Mysterious Numbers of Hebrew Kings,* by Edwin R. Thiele, 6:101

ALLAN, D. MAURICE: *Christian Apologetics,* by Alan Richardson, 2:488

———: *The Christian in Philosophy,* by J. V. L. Casserley, 6:110

———: *The Individual and His Religion,* by Gordon W. Allport, 4:493

———: *The Nature of Metaphysical Thinking,* by D. M. Emmet, 1:96

———: *The Revival of Realism,* by James Feibleman, 2:248

ALSTON, WALLACE M.: *What Is a Man,* by Robert Russell Wicks, 2:251

BAAB, OTTO J.: *The Interpreter's Bible,* Vol. IV, 9:365

———: *The Old Testament Since the Reformation,* by Emil Kraeling, 10:463

BAINTON, ROLAND H.: *The Communion of Saints,* by Herman Amberg Preus, 3:110

———: *The Reinterpretation of Luther,* by Edgar M. Carlson, 3:110

BARNETT, ALBERT E.: *According to the Scriptures. The Substructure of New Testament Theology,* by C. H. Dodd, 7:482

———: *The Birth of Christianity,* by Maurice Goguel, 8:473

———: *Theology of the New Testament,* by Rudolf Bultmann, 6:352

BEAR, JAMES E.: *An Approach to the Teaching of Jesus,* by Ernest Cadman Colwell, 2:102

———: *Drama of the Book of Revelation,* by John Wick Bowman, 10:356

———: *The Johannine Epistles,* by C. Harold Dodd, 2:241

———: *Paganism to Christianity in the Roman Empire,* by W. W. Hyde, 1:266

BOWMAN, JOHN WICK: *Christ and Time,* by Oscar Cullman, 4:483

———: *The Kingdom of God,* by John Bright, 8:235

———: *The Redeemer: The Work and Person of Jesus Christ,* by W. R. Cannon, 6:356

BOYD, BERNARD: *The Goodly Fellowship of the Prophets,* by John Patterson; *The Witness of the Prophets,* by Gordon Pratt Baker; *The Eternal Why,* by Ludwig Fuerbringer, 2:365

———: *Rediscovering the Bible,* by Bernhard W. Anderson, 6:238

BOYD, ROBERT H.: *Sacrifice in Greek and Roman Religions and Early Judaism,* by R. K. Yerkes, 8:233

———: *The Servant of the Lord,* by H. H. Rowley, 7:230

———: *The Unity of Bible,* by H. H. Rowley, 9:213

BRIGHT, JOHN: *The Ancient Near East in Pictures Relating to the Old Testament,* by James B. Pritchard, 9:216

———: *Ancient Near Eastern Texts Relating to the Old Testament,* edited by James B. Pritchard, 5:231

———: *The Dead Sea Scrolls,* by Millar Burrows, 10:214

———: *Explorations in Eastern Palestine,* IV, by Nelson Glueck, 6:99

———: *The Golden Years,* by Brooke Church, 1:509

———: *The Holy Bible: Revised Standard Version,* 7:338

———: *The Modern Message of the Minor Prophets,* by Raymond Calkins, 1:390

———: *Old Testament Commentary,* edited by Herbert C. Alleman and Elmer E. Flack, 2:363

———: *Prophetic Religion, by J. Philip Hyatt,* 1:390

———: *The Re-Discovery of the Old Testament,* by H. H. Rowley, 1:83

———: *The Religious Pilgrimage of Israel,* by I. G. Matthews, 2:98

BRIGHT, JOHN: *The Study of the Bible Today and Tomorrow,* edited by Harold R. Willoughby, 2:234
———: *The Vitality of the Individual in the Thought of Ancient Israel,* by A. E. Johnson, 4:212
BRISTOL, LYLE O.: *The Interpreter's Bible,* Vol. IX, 8:479
———: *A Life of Jesus,* by Edgar J. Goodspeed, 5:235
———: *New Testament Faith for Today,* by Amos N. Wilder, 10:215
———: *St. Paul's Gospel to the Romans,* by Gwilym O. Griffith, 4:95
BROWN, ROBERT MCAFEE: *Christian Theology,* by Walter Marshall Horton, 10:97
———: *What Present-Day Theologians Are Thinking,* by D. D. Williams, 7:237
BUCHHOLZ, O. E.: *Christ Heals Today,* by Blanche Marie Peters, 3:116
BULLOCK, LESLIE: *Tradition, Freedom and the Spirit,* by Daniel Jenkins, 6:363
CAILLIET, EMILE: *Religion and the Rise of Western Culture,* by Christopher Dawson, 4:491
CALDWELL, FRANK H.: *God and Men,* by Herbert H. Farmer, 2:377
CARTLEDGE, S. A.: *The New Testament: Its Making and Meaning,* by A. E. Barnett, 1:73
———: *The Purpose of the Gospels,* by E. F. Scott, 3:354
CHAMBERLAIN, WILLIAM DOUGLAS: *Contemporary Thinking about Paul,* edited by T. S. Kepler, 4:360
———: *The Groundwork of the Gospels,* by R. O. P. Taylor, 2:100
———: *The Mission and Achievement of Jesus,* by Reginald H. Fuller, 9:463
———: *Paul's Epistle to the Romans,* by E. F. Scott, 2:375
COBB, JOHN B., JR.: *Christian Eschatology and Social Thought,* by Ray C. Petry, 10:455
COFFIN, HENRY SLOANE: *The Kingship of Christ,* by W. A. Visser t'Hooft, 2:379
———: *Man's Disorder and God's Design,* Amsterdam Assembly Series, 3:359
CORSTON, JOHN BALDWIN: *The Problem of Christ in the Twentieth Century,* by W. P. Matthews, 6:235
———: *The Suffering Servant in Deutero-Isaiah,* by Christopher R. North, 5:103
COTTON, J. HARRY: *The Christian Approach to Culture,* by Emile Cailliet, 7:488
———: *Christianity and Reason, edited* by Edward D. Myers, 5:359
———: *The Interseminary Series,* 1:270
———: *A Modern Philosophy of Religion,* by Samuel M. T. Thompson, 9:468
———: *The Self and the Dramas of History,* by Reinhold Niebuhr, 10:100
CRAIG, CLARENCE T.: *Das Urchristentum in Rahmen der Antiken Religionen,* by Rudolph Bultmann, 3:483
———: *Paul,* by Edgar J. Goodspeed, 2:374
CULLY, KENDIG BRUBAKER: *The Person,* by Ralph Tyler Flewelling, 7:101
———: *The Structure of the Divine Society,* by F. W. Dillistone, 6:358
———: *Two Roads to Truth: A Basis for Unity under the Great Tradition,* by Edmund W. Sinnott, 7:484
CUNNINGHAM, J. R.: *Addresses and Papers of John R. Mott,* edited by John R. Mott, 2:110
DENTAN, ROBERT C.: *From Faith to Faith,* by B. Davie Napier, 10:87
———: *Hebrew Origins* (Revised Edition), by Theophile James Meek, 5:232
DILLISTONE, FREDERICK W.: *Dream and Reality,* by Nicholas Berdyaev, 5:480
———: *Recovery of Man,* by F. R. Barry, 3:490
FERRÉ, NELS F. S.: *Agape and Eros,* by Anders Nygren, 8:238
———: *In This Name,* by Claude Welch, 7:353

———: *The New Being,* by Paul Tillich, 9:465
———: *Reinhold Niebuhr, His Religious, Social and Political Thought,* 10:459
———: *Revelation and Religion,* by Herbert H. Farmer, 9:100
FILSON, FLOYD V.: *An Introduction to New Testament Thought,* by Frederick C. Grant, 4:480
———: *The Background of the New Testament and Its Eschatology,* edited by W. D. Davies and D. Daube, 10:448
———: *God's Order: The Ephesian Letter and This Present Time,* by John A. Mackay, 7:481
———: *Jesus the Man,* by Warner Fite, 1:259
———: *The Meaning of the Sermon on the Mount,* by Hans Windisch, 5:353
———: *New Testament Studies,* by C. H. Dodd, 8:332
FOREMAN, KENNETH J.: *Against the Stream,* by Karl Barth, 9:112
———: *Christianity and Civilization,* Part 2, by Emil Brunner, 4:370
———: *The Creator and the Adversary,* by Edwin Lewis, 3:107
———: *The Directive in History,* by H. N. Wieman, 4:98
———: *Nature and Grace, Selections from the Summa Theologica,* translated and edited by A. M. Fairweather, 10:222
———: *The Realm of Personality,* by D. M. Allan, 1:273
FRITSCH, CHARLES T.: *The Date and Composition of Ezekiel,* by Carl G. Howie, 6:104
———: *Revelation in Jewish Wisdom Literature,* by J. C. Rylaarsdam, 1:79
GAEBELEIN, FRANK E.: *Christian Education* (The Bampton Lectures for 1944), by Spencer Leeson, 3:118
GAILEY, JAMES H., JR.: *The Interpreter's Bible,* Vol. II, 8:88
———: *Kings and Prophets of Israel,* by Adam C. Welch, 7:97
———: *The Old Testament Against Its Environment,* by G. Ernest Wright, 5:471
———: *Studies in the Book of Lamentations,* by Norman K. Gottwald, 9:471
GAMBLE, CONNOLLY, JR.: *The Root of the Vine,* by Anton Friedschen et als, 8:334
GARBER, PAUL L.: *Evil and the Christian Faith,* by Nels F. S. Ferré, 1:395
———: *God's Grace and Man's Hope,* by Daniel Day Williams, 3:488
———: *Religious Liberals Reply,* by Henry N. Weiman et als, 2:112
———: *Seeds of Redemption,* by B. E. Meland, 1:519
GEAR, FELIX B.: *Consider Paul,* by Holmes Rolston, 5:357
———: *The Theology of Paul Tillich,* edited by C. W. Kegley and R. W. Bretall, 7:232
GEHMAN, HENRY S.: *Aristeas to Philocrates,* edited by Moses Hadas, 5:474
———: *The Interpreter's Bible,* Vol. I, 7:224
———: *Jeremiah,* by Elmer A. Leslie, 9:369
———: *Lexicon in Veteris Testament Libros,* edited by Ludwig Koehler, 6:343
———: *The Prophecy of Daniel,* by Edward J. Young, 3:477
———: *The Old Testament,* Vol. I, by Ronald Knox, 3:216
———: *Studies in Biblical Law,* by David Daube, 2:485
GERSTNER, JOHN H.: *The Church and Infallibility,* by B. C. Butler, 9:110
———: *Luther and His Times,* by E. G. Schwiebert, 5:240
———: *Protestant Christianity, Interpreted through Its Developments,* by John Dillenberger and Claude Welch, 9:219
GRANT, ROBERT M.: *Biblical Authority for Today,* edited by Alan Richardson and Wolfgang Schweitzer, 6:341
———: *The Westminster Study Edition of the Holy Bible,* 3:221

HAROUTUNIAN, JOSEPH: *Christ and Culture,* by H. Richard Niebuhr, 6:113
———: *The Christian Doctrine of Grace,* by Oscar Hardman, 2:243
———: *Dogmatics in Outline,* by Karl Barth, 4:221
HELLER, JAMES J.: *The Christian Hope,* by T. A. Kantonen, 9:218
HENDERLITE, RACHEL: *Religion and the Decline of Capitalism,* by V. A. Demant, 7:357
HILL, THOMAS E.: *Basic Christian Ethics,* by Paul Ramsey, 5:110
———: *The Reconstruction of Humanity,* by Pitirim A. Sorokin, 2:494
HORTON, W. M.: *The Divine and the Human,* by Nicolas Berdyaev, 4:220
———: *God Was in Christ,* by D. M. Baillie, 3:214
———: *Rudolph Otto's Interpretation of Religion,* by Robert F. Davidson, 2:246
HOWIE, CARL G.: *The Interpreter's Bible,* Vol. III, 9:362
HUDSON, WINTHROP S.: *Democracy and the Churches,* by James Hastings Nichols, 5:482
———: *The Irony of American History,* by Reinhold Niebuhr, 6:470
HYATT, J. PHILIP: *The Holy Spirit in the Life of Today,* by F. W. Dillistone, 2:104
JONES, ILION T.: *The Strangeness of the Church,* by Daniel Jenkins, 10:466
JURJI, EDWARD J.: *The Archaeology of World Religions,* by Jack Finegan, 7:239
———: *Major Trends in Jewish Mysticism,* by Gershom G. Scholem, 2:108
———: *Types of Religious Experience Christian and Non-Christian,* by Joachim Wach, 6:360
KANTONEN, T. A.: *The Holy Spirit and Christian Theology,* by George S. Hendry, 10:451
KELLY, BALMER H.: *The Distinctive Ideas of the Old Testament,* by N. H. Snaith, 1:87
———: *The Interpreter's Bible,* Vol. X, 7:347
———: *An Outline of Biblical Theology,* by Millar Burrows, 1:251
———: *The Theology of the Old Testament,* by Otto J. Baab, 4:90
KERR, HUGH T., JR.: *The Christian Doctrine of Creation and Redemption,* by Emil Brunner, 7:351
———: *The Historic Faith and a Changing World,* by W. Norman Pittenger, 5:105
———: *History of Protestant Theology,* by O. W. Heick, 1:512
KRAEMER, CHARLES E. S.: *Personal Experience and the Historic Faith,* by A. Victor Murray, 10:225
KUIST, HOWARD T.: *The Interpreter's Bible,* Vol. VII, 6:106
———: *In Our Image,* by Houston Harte and Guy Rowe, 4:478
———: *King Jesus,* by Robert Graves, 1:257
———: *The Kingdom and the Power,* by Paul S. Minear, 5:239
———: *The Man from Nazareth as His Contemporaries Saw Him,* by H. E. Fosdick, 4:215
———: *Prophetic Realism and the Gospel,* by John Wick Bowman, 10:90
LAMOTTE, LOUIS C.: *The Song of Songs Translated and Interpreted as a Dramatic Poem,* by Leroy Waterman, 2:368
LEHMANN, PAUL: *The Protestant Era,* by Paul Tillich, 3:112
———: *The Shaking of the Foundations,* by Paul Tillich, 3:112
LESLIE, ELMER P.: *The Old Testament and Modern Study,* edited by H. H. Rowley, 6:347
LEWIS, EDWIN: *Miracles,* by C. S. Lewis, 3:223
LEWIS, FRANK BELL: *Christian Doctrine,* by John Mackintosh Shaw, 10:95

LONG, EDWARD LEROY, JR.: *Christian Ethics and Moral Philosophy,* by George F. Thomas, 10:363
———: *Christian Faith and Natural Science,* by Karl Heim, 8:96
———: *Hardness of Heart,* by E. LaB. Cherbonnier, 10:102
———: *The Transformation of the Scientific Worldview,* by Karl Heim, 8:337
LOVE, JULIAN PRICE: *Concise Bible Commentary,* by W. K. Lowther Clarke, 8:90
———: *Conscience in the New Testament,* by C. A. Pierce, 10:93
———: *Journey Through the Bible,* by Walter D. Ferguson, 2:236
———: *Man and Society in the New Testament,* by E. F. Scott, 1:75
———: *The Modern Reader's Guide to the Bible,* by H. H. Watt, 4:358
———: *The Psalms and Their Meaning for Today,* by Samuel Terrien, 7:228
———: *A Theological Word Book of the Bible,* edited by Alan Richardson, 5:468
MCCORD, JAMES I.: *The Doctrine of the Atonement,* by Leonard Hodgson, 7:356
———: *Love, Power and Justice,* by Paul Tillich, 9:221
———: *Man as Sinner in Contemporary American Realistic Theology,* by Mary Frances Thelen, 1:397
MCNEILL, JOHN T.: *Christianity and the State,* by T. M. Parker, 10:455
———: *The Progress of the Jesuits* (1556-1579), by James Broderick, 2:106
MARION, JOHN H.: *Christianity and Society,* by Nels F. S. Ferré, 5:242
METZGER, BRUCE M.: *Baptism in the New Testament,* by Oscar Cullmann, 5:470
———: *The Biblical Doctrine of the Church,* by William Robinson, 3:355
———: *The Gospel before Mark,* by Pierson Parker, 8:330
———: *Jesus: What Manner of Man,* by Henry J. Cadbury, 2:371
———: *New Testament Life and Literature,* by Donald W. Riddle and Harold H. Hutson, 1:76
———: *The New Testament Against Its Environment,* by Floyd V. Filson, 5:470
MILLER, ALLEN O.: *The Christian Understanding of God,* by Nels F. S. Ferré, 6:355
MILLER, DONALD G.: *Criticism and Faith,* by John Knox, 7:96
———: *The First Epistle of St. Peter,* by E. G. Selwyn, 1:91
———: *The Gospel According to St. Mark,* by Vincent Taylor, 7:344
———: *How to Read the Bible,* by E. J. Goodspeed, 1:261
———: *The Interpretation of the Fourth Gospel,* by C. H. Dodd, 8:476
———: *The Interpreter's Bible,* Vol. VIII, 6:350
———: *Le Probleme Biblique dans le Protestantisme,* edited by Jean Boisset, 10:85
———: *The Life and Ministry of Jesus,* by Vincent Taylor, 9:461
———: *Study in Jeremiah,* by Howard B. Rand, 1:392
———: *A Study in St. Mark,* by Austin Farrer, 8:240
MILLER, FRANCIS PICKENS: *Christian Realism and Political Problems,* by Reinhold Niebuhr, 8:340
MINEAR, PAUL S.: *The Bible Today,* by C. Harold Dodd, 1:507
———: *The Religion of Maturity,* by John Wick Bowman, 2:491
MUILENBURG, JAMES: *History of New Testament Times,* with an Introduction to the Apocrypha, by Robert H. Pfeiffer, 4:93
MURRAY, J. J.: *Christianity and the Problem of History,* by Roger L. Shinn, 8:245
———: *Conscience and Compromise,* by Edward LeRoy Long, Jr., 8:338
———: *The Liberal Tradition,* by W. A. Orton, 1:98
NESBITT, C. F.: *The Nazarene Gospel Restored,* by Robert Graves and Joshua Pedro, 9:102
———: *The Rediscovery of the Bible,* by William Neil, 10:209

NICHOLS, ROBERT H.: *The Forming of an American Tradition,* by L. J. Trinterud, 4:366
———: *A History of Christianity,* by K. S. Latourette, 8:242
———: *A History of the Church,* Vol. III, by Philip Hughes, 2:496
OUTLER, ALBERT C.: *The Authority of the Biblical Revelation,* by H. Cunliffe-Jones, 3:212
———: *Does God Exist?,* by A. E. Taylor, 1:516
———: *Systematic Theology,* Vol. I, by Paul Tillich, 5:476
OVERHOLSER, JAMES: *The Divine Relativity,* by Charles Hartshorne, 3:362
———: *The Meaning of Existence,* by C. D. Kean, 1:514
PIPER, OTTO A.: *The Challenge of New Testament Ethics,* by L. H. Marshall, 2:244
———: *The Cosmic Christ,* by Allan D. Galloway, 6:467
———: *Eyes of Faith,* by P. S. Minear, 1:81
———: *Jesus, Son of Man,* by George S. Duncan, 3:480
———: *An Outline of New Testament Ethics,* by Lindsay Dewar, 5:236
PRICE, J. L., JR.: *The State in the New Testament,* by Oscar Cullmann, 10:452
PROUT, WILLIAM CARDWELL: *The Philosophy of the Enlightenment,* by Ernest Cassirer, 6:240
QUIMBY, CHESTER W.: *The Glory of God in the Christian Calling,* by W. O. Carver, 4:363
———: *The Lord's Prayer, Its Character, Purpose and Interpretation,* by Ernest Findlay Scott, 5:355
RALL, HARRIS FRANKLIN: *Man's Knowledge of God,* by William J. Wolfe, 9:467
———: *The Theology of Reinhold Niebuhr,* by Hans Hoffmann, 10:457
RAMSDELL, EDWARD THOMAS: *The Christian Doctrine of God,* by Emil Brunner, 4:488
RAMSEY, PAUL: *Culture and Faith,* by Richard Croner, 7:105
RHODES, ARNOLD BLACK: *Old Testament in Modern Research,* by Herbert F. Hahn, 9:360
———: *The Old Testament: Keystone of Human Culture,* by William A. Irwin, 7:349
RICHARDS, GEORGE W.: *The Christian Perspective,* by Edward Thomas Ramsdell, 5:106
———: *These Words Upon Thy Heart,* by H. T. Kuist, 1:254
RICHARDSON, CYRIL C.: *This Is the Church,* edited by Anders Nygren, 7:99
RICHARDSON, D. W.: *The Revelation of St. John the Divine,* by R. H. Preston and A. T. Hanson, 4:365
ROBINSON, JAMES M.: *The Interpreter's Bible,* Vol. XI, 10:347
ROLSTON, HOLMES: *The Great Redemption,* by Chester W. Quimby, 4:361
———: *The Meaning of Christ for Paul,* by Elias Andrews, 3:487
———: *The New Life in Christ,* by Eric H. Wahlstrom, 5:358
———: *The Sermon on the Mount,* by E. T. Thompson, 1:89
ROWLINGSON, DONALD T.: *Jesus and the First Three Gospels,* by Walter E. Bundy, 10:89
RULE, ANDREW K.: *The Origins of Christian Supernaturalism,* by S. J. Case, 1:264
SCHWAB, PAUL J.: *The Protestant Tradition,* by J. S. Whale, 10:361
SCOTT, E. F.: *Commentary on Romans,* by Anders Nygren, 3:485
———: *The Epistle of Paul to the Thessalonians,* by William Neil, 4:486
———: *The Gospel Message of St. Mark,* by R. H. Lightfoot, 5:472
———: *Jesus,* by Martin Dibelius, 4:213

———: *The Old Testament and the New Testament,* by R. V. G. Tasker, 1:388
———: *The Pastoral Epistles,* by Burton Scott Easton, 2:239
Scott-Craig, T. S. K.: *Man's Freedom,* by Paul Weiss, 5:108
Shackford, James Atkins: *Dante's Drama of the Mind: A Modern Reading of the Purgatorio,* by Francis Fergusson, 7:486
Shein, Louis: *The Beginning and the End,* by Nicolas Berdyaev, 7:235
———: *On Authority and Revelation,* by Soren Kierkegaard, 10:463
Shinn, Roger L.: *The Social and Political Philosophy of Jacques Maritain,* edited by Joseph W. Evans and Leo R. Ward, 10:469
Slosser, Gaius Jackson: *A History of the Ecumenical Movement,* 1517-1948, edited by Routh Rouse and Stephen Charles Neill, 9:108
Smith, Huston: *Royce on the Human Self,* by James Harry Cotton, 9:470
Soper, David Wesley: *Introduction to Religion,* by Winston L. King, 8:472
———: *The Dawn of Personality,* by Emile Cailliet, 10:217
Spalding, James C.: *Changing Conceptions of Original Sin,* by H. Shelton Smith, 10:219
Stamm, Raymond T.: *New Testament Theology,* by Ethelbert Stauffer, 10:352
Stinespring, W. F.: *The Book of Books,* by Solomon Goldman, 3:106
———: *The Jew of Tarsus,* by Hugh J. Schonfield, 2:237
———: *The Psalms, Translated and Interpreted in the Light of Hebrew Life and Worship,* by Elmer A. Leslie, 4:89
Swaim, J. Carter: *The Fall of Jerusalem and the Christian Church,* by S. G. Brandon, 6:108
———: *The New Testament Doctrine of the "Last Things,"* by H. A. Guy, 4:217
———: *Revision or New Translation?* by Oswald T. Allis, 2:483
Thomas, John Newton: *The Faith of the Christian Church,* by Gustaf Aulén, 3:357
———: *Revelation and Reason,* by Emil Brunner, 1:268
———: *The Source of Human Good,* by H. N. Wieman, 1:93
Thompson, Ernest T.: *The Broadening Church,* by Lefferts A. Loetscher, 9:114
Thompson, John A.: *Esra and Nehemia samt. 3. Esra,* by von Wilhelm Rudolph, 8:328
———: *Jeremia,* by von Wilhelm Rudolph, 3:219
Thompson, W. M.: *Psychology, Religion and Healing,* by Leslie D. Weatherhead, 7:104
Thompson, W. Taliaferro: *The Church and Christian Education,* by Paul H. Vieth; A Functional Approach to Religious Education, by Ernest J. Chave, 2:254
———: *Personal Adjustment,* by Knight Dunlap, 1:399
———: *Religion: Its Functions in Human Life,* by Knight Dunlap, 1:399
Turner, Herbert S.: *The Book of Psalms,* Vol. II, by Edward H. Kissane, 9:367
———: *The History of Israel,* by Giuseppe Ricciotti, 10:211
———: *Twentieth Century Bible Commentary,* ed. by G. Henton Davies and D. Daube, 10:448
Wahlstrom, Eric H.: *Theology of the New Testament,* Vol. II, by Rudolf Bultmann, 10:351

REFERENCES TO PERSONS

Abrahams, Israel, true exegesis, 4:443
Adler, Mortimer J., the classics, 2:209
understanding a book, 2:210
Ainsworth, Percy, value of history, 2:78
Albright, W. F., his *From the Stone Age to Christianity,* 2:68
Jews' use of Aramaic, 3:175
reaction to Wellhausen, 1:157
Amiel, Henri F., living in his feelings, 1:34f
Anselm, his explanation of Atonement criticized, 4:137f
Apelles, God of O. T., 5:196f
Athanasius, his explanation of Atonement criticized, 4:137f
Auber, Harriet, God's grace, 7:318
Augustine, conversion of, 7:178
devotion in biblical interpretation, 7:438
intent of creation, 6:280
men's restless hearts, 3:32
Aulen, Gustaf, function of law, 5:272
revelation and faith, 3:80
Bagehot, Walter, neglect of spiritual dogmas, 1:328
Baille, John, Christian optimism, 8:139
our modern disease, 5:415
weakness of present situation, 3:408
Balfour, A. J., obscurity of philosophers, 1:335f
Balzac, Honore de, view of human nature, 1:326
Baron, Salo W., divorce in Israel, 1:442f
Barry, Bishop, foundation of Christian ethics, 1:329
Barry, F. R., today's churches, 6:174f
his eschatology criticized, 5:37f
Barth, Karl, eschatology, 5:37f
failure of church, 1:325
Fall and sin of Adam, 3:149
first Table of the Decalogue, 5:284
image of God, 3:162
law and gospel, 5:271
natural law, 5:48f
natural law, 5:49f
relation of O. T. and N. T., 5:149
Romans, 7:178
Bates, M. Searle, God's tolerance, 6:407
Bengel, Johann A., as Bible interpreter, 5:203-15
Bernard, St., love and knowledge, 6:76
Bettan, Israel, prophetic preaching, 4:301
Black, James, his *Rogues of the Bible,* 2:57
sermon method of, 1:332f
Boissevain, Adrienne, at Ravensbruck prison, 6:39f
Bowie, Walter R., guide in Bible study, 2:208
Jesus' enemies, 3:20
Bowman, A. A., individual responsibility in Ezekiel, 3:407
Bridges, Robert, "Testament of Beauty," 6:182
Briggs, Charles A., heresy trial of, 1:142
Bright, John, the Servant in II Isaiah, 5:41f
Brittain, Vera, prayer, 1:354f
Brooks, Phillips, Christ as a person, 1:334
meaning of preaching, 2:158
meaning of preaching, 4:298
re George Macdonald's sermon, 6:134f
revelation, 6:5
F. W. Robertson's sermons, 5:449
Brown, Adam, re Huxley's *Religion Without Revelation,* 1:326f
Brown, John, his sentence of death, 1:356
Brown, William A., the will in faith, 4:284
Browning, Elizabeth B., faith in God's love, 2:179
Browning, Robert, "God's in His heaven," 6:179
"A Grammarian's Funeral," 1:472
the Incarnation, 3:49
literary study method, 2:79
original sin, 4:309
Brunner, Emil, atheism, 6:400
Christ as Mediator, 10:154f
duty and goodness, 5:277
God and time, 9:37
law and gospel, 5:271
man's freedom, 6:408
modern anthropologies, 3:142
secondary nature of sin, 3:144
Bryan, Brother James A., re tithing, 8:166
Bryant, William C., human reason in Christianity, 6:406
Buber, Martin, confrontation in living, 3:407
Bultmann, Rudolph, contrasted to Kierkegaard, 10:146f
his de-mythologizing criticized, 3:454f; 10:145ff, 282-89
his view of O. T., 5:149
revelation, 6:3f
Bunyan, John, his preaching, 1:338
illustration of faith, 2:178f
insight of, 1:462
Pilgrim's Progress, House of the Interpreter, 1:49
Pilgrim's Progress, skill in using Bible, 1:224f
Pilgrim's vicissitudes, 3:38f
Burrows, Millar, fear of God, 1:444
Hebrew concept of personality, 1:496
Burton, E. DeWitt, meaning of *spirit* in N. T., 1:496
Cadman, Samuel P., religious use of memory, 1:358
Calvin, John, as commentator, 2:160
as expositor, 6:188-209
as "higher critic," 1:135f

blindness of sin, 1:298
Christ's person and work, 4:141f
commentaries of, 1:133
doctrine of inspiration, 1:135
freedom in surrender, 6:408
image of God, 3:159
interpretation of Scripture, 1:136
law and gospel, 5:27of
nature of Canon, 1:135f
nature and function of Scripture, 1:151f, 298
nature of Word of God, 6:194
Sabbath observance, 5:279
sin's reign, 6:400
Spirit's testimony, 7:262
spiritual blindness and human responsibility, 1:194
Canterbury, Archbishop of, sternness of God's love, 3:305
Cappellus, O. T. textual criticism, 1:137
Carlstadt, Mosaic authorship of Pentateuch, 1:137
Carlyle, Thomas, distinction between happiness and blessedness, 1:65
prayer, 1:353
teaching, 6:145
Carrel, Alexis, man's two worlds, 3:28
Casey, General, loss of national glory, 2:319f
Chalmers, Thomas, conversion of, 1:217f
preaching of, 2:162
Chambers, Whitaker, grasping for religious authority, 6:179
Charles, R. H., O. T. concept of death, 1:497
Chrysostom, reading of Scripture, 1:131
Clark, H. W., Christ as Giver of life, 6:76
Clarke, W. N., definition of faith, 4:284
Claudius of Wandsbeck, John's gospel, 6:76
Clement of Rome, use of Hebrews, 5:191
Cochrane, C. N., Christianity and classical culture, 5:291
Coe, George A., ethical function of reason, 6:407
Coffin, Henry Sloane, preacher's function, 4:302
preachers' obscurity, 1:336
result of prayer, 1:354
Colenso, John W., controversial writings of, 1:141
Comte, August, in critical works of Wellhausen, 1:156
Cranmer, Thomas, abuse of Scripture, 1:132
Bible study, 1:132
reasons for Bible study, 1:131
Cripps, Arthur S., empathy, 4:304
Crito, virtue of Socrates, 4:147
Cullmann, Oscar, apostolic tradition, 4:394
criticism of Bultmann, 3:455
interpretation of history, 5:149f
Cyprian, preaching of, 1:339
Dale, R. W., Carr's Lane Chapel, 1:222
doctrinal preaching of, 1:331
his discovery of the Resurrection, 1:327, 334
private judgment in religion, 6:406
Danby, Herbert, Mishan's relation to Judaism, 3:435
Dancey, J. S., Sunday martyrdom, 10:387
Dante, faith, 6:183
Deissmann, Adolph, lexical work of, 1:228
preaching of Jesus, 1:333
Delitzsch, F., difficulty of Genesis, 2:89
Denney, James, Christ's victory, 8:140
Jesus' divinity, 4:3f
presentation of theology, 1:337
understanding Paul, 4:419
unity of N. T., 5:182f
Dennis, O. M., Jeremiah's pessimism, 4:322
de Rossi, I. B., O. T. textual criticism, 1:137
Dewey, John, individualism, 1:439
Dibelius, Martin, union with Christ, 6:177
Dilthey, Wilhelm, literary understanding, 4:305
Dodd, C. H., church as Christ's body, 5:423; 6:135
historical criticism, 4:441
his work re *kerygma*, 2:30
morality of N. T. Christianity, 6:169
nature of N. T. preaching, 6:140
N. T. solution of O. T. issues, 6:28
Dods, Marcus, truth in Genesis, 2:77
Edwards, Jonathan, as Bible interpreter, 6:422-35
Eichrodt, Walther, reaction to Wellhausen, 1:157
Eliot, Charles M., loss of national glory, 2:319f
Emerson, Ralph Waldo, personal study, 2:78f
Epictetus, dependent freedom, 6:388
Erasmus, his work on Greek N. T., 1:484
lay reading of N. T., 3:64
Ernest, John A., interpretation of Scripture, 1:51
Fairbain, Andrew M., Jesus' doctrine of God, 3:25
Farmer, H. H., Christianity as Event, 6:139
pleasant preaching, 6:133
preaching and reality, 4:303
rediscovery of preaching, 2:158
Finegan, Jack, his *Light from the Ancient Past*, 2:68
Forsyth, P. T., Bible's nature, 6:16
biblical interpretation, 2:183f
his "Hymn to Christ," 7:337
nature of preaching, 6:133
preaching of Cross, 6:142
primacy of preaching, 1:207
revelation, 6:4
understanding the Christian faith, 6:48f
use of Bible, 7:323-37

Fosdick, Harry E., his interpretation criticized, 5:140
kinship with Scofield, 6:185
France, Anatole, Balzac's doctrine of human nature, 1:326
Frank, Erich, Greek view of time, 5:290
Franklin, Benjamin, his concept of God, 1:352
Gandhi, Mohandas G., God as supreme good, 2:308f
Genung, John F., "fear of the Lord," 2:351
Gladstone, William E., freedom of religion, 6:402
Glover, T. R., early Christian triumph over paganism, 1:349
Goethe, his hunger for truth, 1:463
the rainbow, 6:180
Gregory of Nazianzus, fear of God and Bible study, 1:132
Gschwind, painting of Satan and Cross, 1:377f
Haering, Theodore, personality and the doctrine of man, 3:159
Harris, Rendel, Raphael's "Transfiguration," 7:403
Hayes, D. A., James as artist and poet, 3:467
Paul and James re faith, 3:466
Hebert, A. Gabriel, his interpretation of O. T., 5:146-48
Hensley-Henson, Herbert, mystery of Trinity, 4:40
Herbert, George, man's restlessness, 3:275
Herrmann, Wilhelm, Jesus' attracting men, 4:292f
Hodge, A. A., inspiration, 1:138
Holland, Henry S., re Benjamin Jowett's sermon, 6:133
Holmes, Oliver W., conversation, 6:47
God's love, 3:26
Homer, Achilles contrasted with Jesus, 3:8f
Hooker, Richard, relation of O. T. and N. T., 3:273
Horace, personal morality, 2:307
Howard, W. F., "the world" in John, 3:147
Hunt, Holman, painting illustrating repentance, 4:279
painting of "The Triumph of the Innocents," 2:178
Huxley, Julian, His *Religion Without Revelation,* 1:326f
impersonal God of, 1:352
Ignatius of Antioch, Jesus' fulfilment of prophecy, 5:193
Irenaeus, condemnation of sins, 5:198
revelation in O. T. and Christ, 5:199-201
Jackson, George, nondoctrinal preaching, 1:328
James, William, contrasts in personality, 1:34
Jay, Charles R., unclothing of truth, 3:337
Jerome, study of Hebrew, 2:187
Johnson, Samuel, dictionaries, 1:226
value of Greek, 1:471
Josephus, the Essenes, 9:73, 75
John the Baptist, 9:77
Jowett, Benjamin, criticism of sermon of, 6:133
true use of interpretation, 1:56
Jowett, John Henry, his use of the Bible, 5:62-75
ministers' study of Scripture, 3:78
Justin, conversion of, 5:192
early Christian worship, 7:79f
his use of O. T., 5:193
Keats, John, experience in learning, 1:338
experiencing reality, 7:299
Kelly, Balmer H., nature of gospel
Kelman, John, preaching of, 1:339f
Kennicott, Benjamin, O. T. textual criticism, 1:137
Kenyon, Frederic, higher criticism, 1:219
Kierkegaard, Soren, absurdity of faith, 10:400f
approximation of historical reality, 10:405
contrasted to Bultmann, 10:146f
despair, 5:293
distinction between God and man, 3:6
his use of Bible, 6:310
the Incarnation, 5:299
Kipling, Rudyard, insight of Bunyan, 1:462
mother's love, 7:393
Kirkpatrick, A. F., message of Amos, 3:347
Kittel, Rudolph, reaction to Wellhausen, 1:157
Kittel, Gerhard, theology and philosophy related, 1:228
Knox, John, union with Christ, 6:166
Lawrence, T. E., his Seven Pillars of the Desert, 2:41
Lehmann, Paul, interrelation of Bible's content and authority, 1:152
Lewis, C. S., believers as little Christs, 8:141
Hell's interpretation of Jesus' death, 4:133
Lewis, Sinclair, his challenge to God, 1:354
Lightfoot, J. B., as Bible interpreter, 8:50-62
goal of gospel message, 8:53
Lilje, Hans, church in East Germany, 9:3
Lilley, A. L., God and man in prayer, 6:281
Lindroth, Hjalmar, equality of Word and Deed, 6:138
Lindsay, Lord, arguing in the pulpit, 1:337f
Lowell, James Russell, forceful and sincere expression, 3:464
need of faith, 6:447
Luccock, Halford E., biblical preaching, 1:208
Luther, Martin, as "higher critic," 1:134f
authority of Scripture, 1:134
basis of peace, 6:179
canonicity of Apocrypha and Scripture, 1:134f
conversion of, 7:178f
God's grace over his wrath, 4:163
gospel's nature, 7:180f
Habakkuk's name, 2:173
law and gospel, 5:270

man's freedom, 6:408
nature of Genesis, 2:89
philosophy, 7:190f
Protestant Scholasticism, 2:208
Lyman, Mary, unity of N. T., 5:183
Macdonald, George, sermon of, 6:134f
Machen, J. Gresham, historical criticism of nativity hymns, 2:289
Mackay, John, memory in Christian religion, 1:358
Mackintosh, H. R., God's initiative, 1:358
God's love and sin, 10:154
Incarnation and Atonement, 10:147
Mansfield, Katherine, man's basic need, 1:238f
Manson, T. W., Jesus' temptations, 4:289f
Marcion, early opposition to, 5:198
his view of O. T., 5:196
Maritain, Jacques, exclusiveness of Christianity, 6:406
Markham, Edwin, disillusioned Youth, 7:450
Masefield, John, God's mercy, 7:317
the heart's corruption, 3:307
Matheson, George, God's love, 8:161
surrender to Christ, 6:408
Matthews, I. G., his view of O. T. criticized, 5:137
McConnell, Bishop Francis J., saving civilization, 1:351
Melancthon, law and gospel, 5:270
Sabbath observance, 5:279
Melito of Sardis, value of O. T., 5:195
Micklem, Nathaniel, doctrine of Trinity, 4:42
Milligan, William, numbers in apocalyptic, 1:460
Milton, John, heresy of truth, 1:220
re writing, 4:300
Minear, Paul, archaism in Bible, 3:337
dualism in N. T., 8:213
Moffatt, James, uniqueness of Christianity, 3:26
Montaigne, Michel E. de, re a brave soul, 2:178
Montefiore, C. G., Jesus' appeal to sinners, 4:18
Moody, Dwight L., opponent of criticism, 2:161
Moore, George Foot, woman's place in family in Mishna, 1:441f
Moore, Walter W., criticism in the pulpit, 2:161
More, Thomas, defense of Erasmus, 1:484
Morgan, G. Campbell, interpreter of the prophets, 2:159
sermon of, 2:170
Morley, Christopher, "No Coaching," 7:63
Moulton, Richard G., literary interpretation, 2:216
re Revelation, 1:458
Muller, Max, the disciples' influence, 3:23
Munson, Gorham, study of propaganda, 6:178
Newbigin, Lesslie, belief in eschatology, 8:137
Newman, John H., preaching, 4:304
profanity, 1:351
Nicoll, W. Robertson, Jesus' divinity, 4:3f
writings of Mark Rutherford, 1:224
Niebuhr, Reinhold, children of light and darkness, 3:131
knowledge of next life, 8:139
meaning of democracy, 3:139
Niles, D. T., knowing Jesus, 6:16
Noyes, Morgan P., biblical preaching, 3:317
Orchard, William E., relevance of doctrine, 1:340
Origen, preaching of, 6:145f
Otto, Rudolph, redemption in Christianity, 6:401
Oxenham, John, propitiation at summit of Mauna Loa, 4:146
Papias, Apocalypse of Baruch, 1:456
Parker, Joseph, as Bible interpreter, 8:172-87
Bible as Word of God, 8:180
inexplicableness of Atonement, 4:177
prayer and Holy Spirit, 8:49
Paschal, Blaise, man and God's existence, 1:351
mystery of knowing God, 6:394
Pauck, William, man's freedom, 6:408
Peabody, Francis G., Phillips Brooks on preaching, 4:298
Peake, A. S., inner obedience, 5:419
Peale, Norman V., auto-suggestion of, 10:404
Pfeiffer, R. F., Israelite nationalism, 2:50
Pfleiderer, Otto, truth in myth, 2:17f
Phythian-Adams, W. J., his interpretation of O. T., 5:145f
Pidgeon, George C., homiletical principles of, 4:307-10
Piper, Otto A., Christ's ending Judaism, 5:275
Plato, freedom and law, 6:388
Socrates' loyalty to the state, 4:435f
world's beginning and end, 2:17
Pliny the Younger, early church's vitality, 7:78
Porter, F. C., historical greatness of book of Daniel, 2:435
Poteat, Edwin M., freedom in religion, 6:400
Preiss, Theo, literalism and rationalism, 6:185
Ptolemaeus, inspiration in O. T., 5:199
Radin, Max, sex-inequality in Israel, 1:442
Rainy, Robert, callousness toward gospel, 1:331
Raphael, painting of Transfiguration, 7:403
Reed, mystery of life, 1:465
Ribbany, A. M., oriental speech, 2:78
Rice, Cole Y., "The Mystic," on God's Transcendance, 1:48
Rittelmeyer, Friedrich, divine necessity and human glory, 6:408
Jesus' freedom, 6:407

Roberts, Richard, reaching the common man, 4:305
Robertson, F. W., as pulpit expositor, 5:436-49
Christ's meeting sin, 5:441
Jesus' divinity, 5:440
Jesus' humanity, 5:440
the Resurrection, 5:442
preaching on despondency, 2:160
sermons of, 5:449
Robinson, H. Wheeler, application of biblical message, 1:16
Hebrew concept of personality, 3:155
hopelessness of Sheol, 1:317
relation of soul and spirit, 1:496
resurrection in Job, 1:315
Robinson, John, new truth from Scripture, 2:184
Rosetti, Christina, "None other Lamb," 6:181
Rowley, H. H., Bible's relevance, 2:217
individualism in Israel, 5:417
prophets as individualists, 5:416
Royden, Maude, Europe in World War II, 6:131
immorality in national finance, 2:318
Ruskin, John, inspired writers, 2:183
literary use of contrast, 2:292
Rust, Eric, D-Day and V-Day in N. T., 8:135f
Rutherford, Mark, writings of, 1:224
Sanday, William, Bible study, 2:77
history's interpreting Scripture, 2:184
Savonarola, God's burdening his people, 1:38
Sayers, Dorothy, drama of Christian dogma, 1:331
Schaeffer, M. Claude, Ras Shamra excavations, 1:165
Schleiermacher, Friedrich, removal of objectivity from Christianity, 3:34f
Schweitzer, Albert, his "Quest" crtiicized, 3:184-93
Paul's ethics, 7:392
stress on will, 6:186
Scofield, C. I., interpretive arbitrariness of, 1:197
kinship with Fosdick, 6:185
numbers in Revelation, 1:46of
Scott, Ernest F., Jesus' self-consciousness, 3:22
Scott, Walter, his *Journal* and tough sort of man, 1:34
Selwyn, E. G., process of salvation, 9:422
Shairp, J. C., Newman's preaching, 4:304
Shakespeare, William, conscience, 5:429
men's response to Christ, 1:239
Shaw, Bernard, Bible's relevance, 1:208
weirdness of Revelation, 2:440
Sienkiewicz, Henryk, his *Quo Vadis* as underground literature, 1:459
Simpson, Hugh, sentimental religion, 3:305
Simpson, R. S., worship, 6:281
Smith, David, diligence in Bible study, 1:217f
Smith, George Adam, Calvin as commentator, 2:160
criticism in pulpit, 2:161
preaching from Proverbs, 2:300
struggles of Jeremiah, 3:300
suspected of heresy, 1:142
Smith, Henry Preserved, heresy trial of, 1:142
Smith, William, early geological discoveries, 1:138
Smith, W. Robertson, heresy trial of, 1:141f
human side in revelation, 1:147f
Socrates, his death compared to Jesus', 4:147
his loyalty to the state, 4:435f
virtue of, 4:147
Speer, Robert E., God's utilizing people, 2:167
Spurgeon, Charles, doctrine in preaching, 1:329f
gospel as gift, 4:416
his *Treasury of David,* 1:456
Stauffer, E., his interpretation of O. T., 5:148f
Steere, Douglas, man's freedom, 1:356
Stevenson, Robert L., reading of Matthew, 3:74
Stewart, George, drudgery of prayer, 1:243
Stidger, W. L., authority in preaching, 1:209
Strachan, R. H., Jesus' teachings, 4:293
Sunday, Billy, Paul's effects, 1:463
Suzuki, D. T., Chinese idea of God, 4:16
Synge, John M., God being pitied, 4:43
Syre, Richard, personal nature of Psalms, 2:309
Taylor, Bayard, "Proven by Its Needs," 2:304
Taylor, Vincent, life in Christ, 6:176
Temple, William, meaning of faith, 2:304
neglect of Christian doctrines, 1:329
Tennyson, Alfred, fears of Trojan warriors, 4:146
forgiveness, 4:171-73
"In Memoriam," 2:303
Teresa, Santa, narrowing soul's activity, 1:340
Terry, Milton S., biblical interpretation in preaching, 4:303
Thaumatourgos, Gregory, Origen's preaching, 6:145f
Thorndike, Edward L., reading as reasoning, 7:434
Tillich, Paul, philosophy and systematic theology, 6:4
Toynbee, Arnold J., breakdowns of civilization, 2:39, 43f
death and Christ, 6:182
Trench, Archbishop, the Atonement, 4:138f
grammars and lexicons needed, 1:237
nature of words, 1:233
Twain, Mark, differences of opinion, 1:457
Ullman, James, modern dilemma, 1:243f
VanDyke, Henry, mystery of life, 3:28f
Van Paasen, Pierre, Jesus' trial and death, 4:132

Vischer, Wilhelm, his interpretation of O. T., 5:143-45
Voltaire, God's business to forgive, 8:43
von Harnack, Adolf, as Bible interpreter, 6:51-62
Jesus' self-consciousness, 3:23
source of authority in religion, 1:209
von Hofmann, J. C., hermeneutical principles of, 4:311-21
von Hugel, Baron, his theistic absolutism challenged, 1:22
Wallace, Lew, "When God walks the earth," 2:177
Warfield, B. B., inspiration and textual criticism, 1:138
Weiss, Johannes, new life in Christ, 6:175
Wellhausen, Julius, conclusions re Pentateuch, 1:156f
rejection of his conclusions re Israel's religion, 1:157-60
Wells, H. G., optimism and pessimism of, 6:141f
Wesley, John, preaching the law, 4:419f
Romans, 7:178
Westcott, Brooke Foss, as Bible Interpreter, 7:442-52
fulness of Bible, 7:442
rarity of biblical knowledge, 2:79
three tenses in salvation, 1:480
Whale, J. S., mystery of man's will, 3:151
Whitehead, A. N., weakness of modern religion, 1:38
Weiman, H. N., definition of God, 3:33
Williams, Roger, religious liberty, 6:399
Woolman, John, anti-slavery work of, 7:320f
Wordsworth, William, God and nature, 3:45
Wright, G. Ernest, exegesis and eisegesis, 1:212
Israel's living God, 2:202
prophetic view of man, 5:413f
Xavier, Francis, love for God, 2:303
Xenophanes, the one God, 3:43
Zweig, Stephan, strength in Jeremiah, 4:322f
Zwemer, Samuel, Christ-likeness, 8:168

BIBLICAL REFERENCES

GENESIS

—2:76-89
1 —9:10f
1:1 —2:40
1:26 —3:154
1:26f —4:259-70
1:27 —2:40f; 3:11; 7:54
1:28 —2:43; 4:262
1:30 —1:310
1:31 —2:42; 3:150
1-2 —8:422-24
2:7 —1:309f, 321; 3:155
2:19f —2:43
2:24 —7:54
3:8 —3:180f
3:8f —2:17-23
3:15 —4:145
3:21 —3:181f
3:22 —1:490-92
4:7 —2:45; 3:182
5:1 —3:154; 4:260
5:3 —4:260, 263
5:22 —3:182
9:6 —4:260, 263
9:8-17 —8:46
12:1-4 —2:19
13:9 —3:183
13:13 —3:182
14:17 —3:183
16:11 —3:183
18:9-15 —10:260
18:40 —10:260
22:18 —3:276
28:11 —9:41-50
37-50 —9:21-34
37:5-10 —9:24
38 —9:23
39:7-20 —9:25
50:20 —5:164

EXODUS

—3:78-95
3:7-11 —2:19
3:14 —3:5, 31
3:18 —1:421
15:1-18 —8:3f
15:20 —8:3
19:3-6 —3:277
19:6 —1:422
19:16-19 —1:422
20:4-6 —3:148
20:7 —6:228f
20:12 —7:55
23:9 —1:311f
24:7 —3:277f
32:39 —3:297

LEVITICUS

—4:458-69
1-7 —4:459-61
8-10 —4:461f
11-15 —4:462f
16 —4:463f
17-26 —7:408
19 —4:465f; 7:408
19:2 —4:464; 6:150
19:18 —7:52
20:9 —7:53
23 —4:466
25:10-55 —6:401
26 —4:466

DEUTERONOMY

—6:321-40
5:33 —3:405
6:4 —3:31; 6:325-27
6:4f —1:441; 7:52
6:5 —6:332f
6:20-22 —5:395f
6:24 —5:396
10:12 —6:333
12:23f —1:311
17:8 —5:53
21:10-14 —2:465f
21:22 —7:166
26:5-10 —6:335
30:12-14 —5:188
30:15 —3:405
30:19f —3:405

JUDGES

5:11 —5:53
8:23 —1:167f
16:20 —2:56

I SAMUEL

—5:450-61
3:1 —1:214f

II SAMUEL

—5:450-61

II KINGS

6:1-4 —6:415-19
18:5-7 —3:324
23:2f —9:426

JOB

—2:300-5; 5:329-43
3:17-19 —1:317
6:11 —1:311
7:20 —5:427-31
14:7-10 —1:450-55
14:12 —1:315, 451
19:25 —2:6
19:25f —1:314f
31:9-12 —4:453

PSALMS

—2:309-21; 4:62-77
1 —2:197f, 310
2:1-5 —6:399
2:6 —10:266f
6:5 —1:317, 451
8 —2:41, 310
8:3-6 —3:156; 9:17f
8:4 —1:213f
8:4-6 —4:261
11 —1:212
11:3 —1:211f
15:1-5 —3:416
16 —4:75
16:8-11 —10:267f
16:10 —10:267f
17:9 —1:311
18 —3:164f
19:1 —3:44
23 —2:20
24 —4:74; 7:413
24:1 —9:3
24:3f —3:416
30:9 —1:317
31:12 —1:317
32 —2:310f
33 —4:73
36:10 —3:406
39:13 —1:451
42 —2:311
43 —2:311
46:4 —2:196
46:4f —1:450-55
46:10 —2:193f
47 —4:73
49:12 —1:451
51 —3:415; 4:75
51:4 —3:147
61:5 —1:213
68:5 —4:285
73 —2:307; 4:75f
73:22-28 —1:319
73:23-26 —1:315f
74:14 —4:69
77:1f —5:158
77:11-15 —5:158f
78 —4:74
82 —2:41
87 —2:311
88:5 —1:317
88:10-12 —1:317
91:1 —3:323f

95 —4:74
96 —4:73
96:13 —2:20
101 —4:73
103 —4:73
103:2 —8:7
103:13 —8:7
104 —4:74; 9:16
105:17-23 —9:31f
114 —2:311f; 4:74
118:22f —6:39-46
119 —4:74
119:49 —5:289
130:7f —2:8
137:4 —1:212f
139 —6:136
139:7-10 —1:316
146:4 —1:317, 322

PROVERBS
—2:342-45
1-9 —2:350-52
1:1-6 —2:350
1:7 —2:351
1:23 —2:282
8 —2:277-79
14:34 —2:313-20
16:32 —1:322
23:2 —1:311
25:28 —1:322
27:7 —1:309
31:10-31 —4:453

ECCLESIASTES
—2:305-9
2:16 —1:317
3:19f —1:317
3:20 —1:451
12:7 —1:322

SONG OF SOLOMON
—1:216

ISAIAH
1-39 —1:414f; 7:453-65
1 —2:162; 7:460f
1-12 —7:460-63
1:2f —3:145
1:2-17 —2:138-42
1:18 —1:347; 2:133
2 —2:163; 7:461
3 —7:461f
4 —7:461-63
5 —7:462
5:1-7 —7:56
6 —2:134-38
6:1-8:18 —7:462
6:9f —1:193
6:11-13 —5:391
8:14f —6:43
8:19-10:4 —7:462
10:5-12:6 —7:462f
11:1-3 —5:391
11:1-5 —7:282
11:5 —5:391
11:9 —5:396
13 —7:463
13-23 —7:463f
14:15-18 —1:317
17 —7:463
18-20 —7:463
20-23 —7:463f
24-27 —7:464
26:19 —1:313, 324
28 —2:163
28-32 —7:464f
28:16 —6:44
29:13 —7:57
32 —2:164
32:9-20 —7:283
33-35 —7:465
36-39 —7:465
40-66 —5:3-26
40 —2:164-66
40:1 —1:42
40:9 —1:41-48
40:10 —1:45f
40:11 —1:46f
40:12-25 —3:13
40:18 —3:43
40:21 —8:7
40:29 —1:47
40:29-31 —5:294f
41:2 —8:408
41:10 —8:408
42:1-4 —7:282; 8:260
42:3 —2:166
42:6 —9:290f
43:1-3 —2:166
43:3 —2:6
43:10-13 —8:275
44:1-5 —7:283
44:20 —6:399
46:3f —1:314
49:1-6 —8:261
49:5f —9:313
49:6 —9:291
50:4-9 —8:261
52:3 —2:7
52:13-53:3 —3:9
52:13-53:12 —2:167-69; 4:149; 8:261; 10:264
53 —1:18f
53:4f —2:20
53:7f —2:166
53:9-12 —1:314
53:10-12 —10:264f
54:2 —6:419
55 —2:170
59:20f —7:283
61:1 —6:401
61:1-3 —7:284
61:1-9 —1:374-76
63:9 —1:47
65:2 —1:344

JEREMIAH
—4:322-41; 9:259-78
1:4-10 —9:310-17
1:5 —1:341
2:13 —4:323
3:6 —3:15
3:12f —3:15
4-6 —9:275-77
4:5-6:30 —9:294-309
5:7-9 —3:301
7:12-14 —1:429
12:5 —1:33-40
13:23 —3:306
15:18 —4:323
17:9f —5:418
17:10 —3:301
18-20 —9:271f
24 —4:332
30-33 —9:263
31:17 —3:299-307
31:18f —3:302
31:21 —3:303
31:31-33 —3:280; 7:27
31:31-34 —3:306; 4:333; 9:279-93
31:33f —5:418
32:7-15 —2:5, 340f
46-51 —9:262f

LAMENTATIONS
—9:320-38
3:19-39 —9:334

EZEKIEL
—8:446-71
8-11 —8:458-60
16:8 —5:295
16:59f —5:295
18:2 —5:419
36:25-31 —5:294
36:26f —5:420
37:1-14 —1:313

DANIEL
—2:434-37; 6:436-50
2:25 —1:187
2:34f —6:44
12:2 —1:313, 324
12:13 —2:437

HOSEA
—8:290-303
1-3 —8:295-98

2:5-7 —5:293
2:16-18 —5:292
2:19f —3:14f; 5:297
4-14 —8:298-303
4:14 —3:15
5:15-6:6 —8:300f
11:1 —5:167
11:1-11 —8:301
14 —8:301f
14:1f —5:295

AMOS
—3:338-48; 5:11f
3:1 —5:161
3:2 —7:27
3:7f —5:286
5:2 —5:167
5:4 —3:406
5:6 —3:406
5:14 —3:406
5:18 —5:415
5:21-24 —1:176
7:12f —1:164
9:6 —1:317
9:7f —1:179

MICAH
—6:210-27
1-3 —6:216-20
1:5-9 —6:212f
1:10-16 —6:213
2:5 —6:214
2:9 —6:214
3:1-4 —6:214f
3:9-12 —6:215
4-5 —6:220-23
6:6-8 —1:176
6:7 —6:33
6:8 —3:145; 7:419

NAHUM
—2:199-207

HABAKKUK
2:3 —1:430
2:4 —2:177
3:17-19 —2:172-79

ZECHARIAH
1:8 —2:434

MALACHI
2:10 —7:416
3:1-4 —5:187

MATTHEW
—3:194-205
1:23 —1:187
3:2 —3:75
3:9 —4:273
4:2-4 —7:35f
4:5-7 —7:36-38
4:8-11 —7:38
5:3 —1:190
5:3-12 —1:374-76
5:5 —7:34-41
5:10 —1:190
5:17 —5:186
5:38 —1:12
5:39 —4:422
5:41 —4:422
6:12 —6:147
6:19-21 —8:143
6:22f —4:55
6:33 —1:197; 7:28
7 —1:66f
7:21 —4:20
9:2 —4:53
10:18-20 —7:267
10:23 —7:3-13
10:29 —5:395
10:32f —7:268
11 —5:282f
11:2-6 —1:190; 7:58f
11:4-6 —7:9
11:11 —1:190;5:282
11:12 —7:6-8;8:14-21
11:20-24 —7:58
11:23 —4:54
11:27 —4:13
12:46-50 —4:54f
13 —1:182
13:10-15 —1:186, 195-98
13:13 —7:426
13:44f —7:28
15:1-20 —7:55f
15:7-9 —7:57f
16:6 —4:422
16:13 —1:347
16:22f —7:424
17:25 —1:347
18:3 —3:153
19:1-12 —7:54f
19:8 —1:12
20:1-14 —6:303f
20:1-16 —8:148f
20:15 —4:56
20:25-28 —4:392
21:33-46 —7:56
22:21 —4:429-32, 437f
22:23-33 —7:59f
22:34-40 —7:52-54
22:40 —5:187
22:42 —1:347
24:1-14 —8:280-87
24:3 —7:9
24:14 —8:278
25:31-46 —6:190
26:27 —4:56
26:39 —4:20
26:73 —4:55f
27:46 —1:28, 40
28:18f —10:267
28:19 —2:74f; 6:262f
28:19f —8:142

MARK
—9:131-43, 165-82, 186-99
1:2 —2:21
1:8 —4:281
1:15 —4:272
2:27 —5:187
3:20-27 —2:480
3:25 —1:192
3:27 —6:394
4:1-34 —1:182
4:10-12 —1:186-95
4:11f —8:309
4:21-25 —6:150-58
4:21-32 —6:150-64
4:26-29 —6:158-62
4:30-32 —1:215; 9:162-64
4:34 —2:18
6:1-4 —10:19f
6:7 —1:186
6:13 —7:425
6:34-44 —6:144-49
7:1-23 —7:55f
7:6f —7:57f
7:8 —5:187
7:9 —3:446
7:10-13 —3:446
7:18-23 —3:420
7:37 —2:461f
8:12 —1:190
8:29 —1:191
8:34 —2:21
8:35 —1:454
9:1 —7:3f
9:8 —1:211
9:43-47 —7:28
10:1-12 —7:54f
10:33 —1:376
10:35-45 —4:189-92
10:45 —4:161
10:49 —1:238f
11:1-11 —9:174
11:15-19 —9:174
11:27-33 —9:174f
11:36 —4:20
12:1-12 —7:56; 9:175
12:13-17 —9:175
12:17 —4:429-32, 437f
12:18-27 —7:59f
12:28-34 —7:52-54
12:29-31 —5:187
12:30f —1:65
12:32-34 —1:198
13 —9:142, 176
14:24 —3:281
14:51f —9:173
15:34 —1:28, 40; 9:180f
15:38 —4:167

LUKE
—7:195-212
1-2 —2:288-98
1:5-2:52 —7:203f
2:5-10 —6:305
2:9-13 —8:313
2:49 —4:289
3:1-9:50 —7:204-6
4:18 —6:401
4:18f —1:374-76
6:16 —3:75f
7:18-23 —1:191; 7:58f
7:28 —1:190
8:4-18 —1:182
8:9f —1:186, 189
9:23 —4:272
9:31 —10:262
9:51-19:27
—7:206-8
10:9 —7:425
10:13-15 —7:58
10:17-20 —2:480
10:25-28 —7:53
10:30-37 —8:149
10:31f —1:483
11:41 —8:309
12:16-21 —8:144
14:23 —6:306
14:34 —4:59
15:4 —2:22
15:7 —2:22
15:11-32 —1:350-59
15:12 —3:145
16:1-8 —8:144-46
16:1-12 —6:306f
16:8 —4:58
16:10f —8:145f
16:15 —8:146
16:19-31 —6:305f; 8:149f
17:20 —1:188
17:21 —1:187; 4:59
18:8 —6:305
18:11 —3:149
18:18-30 —8:150f
19:22-24 —4:58f
19:28-24:53
—7:208-10
20:9-19 —7:56
20:25 —4:429-32, 437f
20:27-40 —7:59f
22:42 —4:20
23:46 —2:179; 4:20
24:39 —10:300-4
24:44-47 —10:267
24:45 —1:347
24:48 —8:273
25:14-30 —8:147
25:31-46 —8:147f

JOHN
—6:63-78;
10:157-66
1:1 —1:23
1:1-3 —2:51
1:1-18 —3:42-49;4:4
1:3 —1:483
1:14 —1:323
1:15 —9:85
1:19-34 —6:67
1:19-4:54
—6:64-66
1:29 —8:307f
1:30 —9:85
2:4 —1:372-74, 486-89
3:5 —4:28
3:7 —3:153
3:16 —1:194, 203;
5:76-79
3:17 —4:10
3:19 —4:10; 8:387-96
3:21 —6:73
3:31f —4:7
4:24 —6:403
4:46-54 —8:396-401
5:12 —6:64
5:19-29 —4:311
5:36 —4:6
5:40 —6:72
5:51 —4:134
6:68f —1:190
7-8 —6:74f
7:17 —6:73
7:17f —4:6
7:28 —4:6
8:15 —4:10
8:28 —4:6
8:29 —4:7
8:32 —2:337-39
8:36 —4:6
8:42 —4:6
10:17f —1:201-6; 6:393
10:40 —1:242-44
12:31f —6:394
12:36 —6:63f, 73
12:47f —4:10
13-20 —6:66
13:14f —4:422
13:34 —1:65
14:10 —4:6
14:16 —7:300-2
14:21 —6:76
14:26 —4:59; 7:271,
302-4
14:30 —6:393
15:1-12 —1:63-66
15:16 —1:190
15:26 —7:304-7
16:7-11 —7:305
16:12-14 —1:349
16:13 —1:197; 7:307f
16:13-15 —7:271
16:14 —7:308
16:33 —8:215
17:2 —4:9
17:9 —5:76-79
17:17 —3:455
20:17 —1:482
20:19f —2:304f
20:22 —8:312
20:23 —7:308-10
20:30f —6:66-72

ACTS
—5:216-30
1:8 —8:278
1:12 —1:242-44
1:22 —2:30
2:4 —4:36-39
2:12f —1:199
2:14-47 —5:225
2:25-31 —10:267f
2:27 —10:267f
2:36 —1:376
2:44 —4:395
3:14f —1:376
4:1-31 —5:222
4:10 —1:376
4:10f —6:41
4:19 —6:402
4:32 —2:462-64;
4:395
4:35 —4:395
6:2 —6:133
6:8-8:1 —5:223
6:13f —1:434
7:9-16 —9:32
7:44-47 —1:434
10:39-43 —8:274
15:30 —8:305
15:33 —10:266f
16:30 —5:395
16:37f —1:482
17:28 —4:261
17:30 —4:276
17:31 —5:303
19:1-7 —6:155
20:26f —1:340
21:20-24 —4:57f
22:3 —4:56
27:37 —1:309

ROMANS
—3:146; 9:53-70
1:1-7 —3:146; 9:53-70
1:1-17 —9:60f
1:2-5 —10:267
1:3f —3:270
1:16 —1:439; 6:178-83
1:16f —6:165
1:17 —7:183, 397;
8:412
1:18 —3:146;9:61f
1:20 —7:183f

1:21 —8:7
1:23 —3:148
2:1 —7:184
2:3f —4:275
2:6-16 —1:344
2:7 —7:184f
2:28f —4:273
3:7 —7:185f
3:8 —4:417
3:21f —8:411f
3:21-26 —7:166-69
3:21-4:25 —9:62
3:26 —8:411
4:13 —5:393
4:16 —5:393
4:18 —5:393
4:20f —5:393
4:24f —5:394
4:25 —10:259f
5:1 —9:63
5:8 —4:131; 10:144
5:9 —4:152
5:9f —7:173
5:12-21 —3:151f; 9:63
5:14-17 —4:272
5:21 —4:273
6:4-11 —1:8
6:10 —7:151
6:12-18 —4:417
6:15 —10:180
7 —7:156-62
7:1-6 —7:157f
7:7f —5:275f
7:7-13 —7:158f
7:7-25 —7:132
7:14-25 —7:159-62
7:16 —7:186f
7:17 —7:187
8 —4:309; 7:268f, 294-96
8:1-11 —1:438
8:2 —2:154; 5:394
8:3 —1:323; 7:187f
8:7f —4:274
8:9-11 —4:33
8:10 —4:33
8:16 —7:188
8:20-23 —6:142
8:21 —6:395
8:26 —6:281
8:26f —8:35-42
8:28 —1:215; 4:60; 5:303; 7:188f
8:29 —1:436; 4:270; 8:140f
8:38f —5:303
9-11 —9:66-68
9:4f —1:198
9:19-21 —1:344
10:3 —5:278
10:4 —1:198
10:12-15 —1:207
11:7f —5:392
11:11f —5:392
11:25 —1:196
11:33 —1:347; 3:94
12:1 —1:437; 5:423
12:1f —4:282
12:2 —7:189
13 —4:433
13:1-7 —6:409-14
13:8 —6:413
13:9f —6:413
14:1 —4:59f
14:1-15:13 —9:68
15:4 —2:183
15:20 —7:189
16:25 —1:187

I CORINTHIANS
—7:62-77
1:30 —2:13; 6:152
2:6-16 —1:321; 5:297
2:7 —1:191
2:9 —5:289f; 8:140
3:11-15 —1:436
4:8 —4:273
5:7 —4:445
6:1-8 —6:412f
6:11 —6:152
6:19f —4:417
8:1-6 —7:73
8:2f —1:347
8:5f —6:329
8:7-13 —7:73
9:16 —8:305f
9:20 —4:423f
10 —4:448f
10:1-4 —4:445
10:18 —5:422
11:2-14 —7:70-72
11:24 —3:281
11:25 —3:281
11:40 —7:70-72
12:12f —5:423
12:13 —2:154; 3:284
12:18 —5:423f
12:25f —5:424
12:27 —2:154
12:28 —6:145
12:31 —6:145
13:9 —1:347
13:13 —4:308
15 —1:323
15:3f —1:481
15:12f —5:394
15:12-19 —10:300-4
15:19 —5:302
15:20 —5:394
15:24f —4:167
15:28 —1:188
15:45 —1:321
15:45-47 —4:269

II CORINTHIANS
2:14 —7:307
3:3 —7:296
3:16-18 —6:273
3:17 —7:296
3:18 —1:436; 4:270
4:4 —4:268
4:6 —3:44
4:11 —3:270
5:8 —3:157
5:14 —1:57f; 4:155
5:14-21 —7:169-74
5:15 —4:271f
5:17 —1:323, 433; 3:153; 4:155, 281
5:19 —4:158; 10:144
5:20 —4:166; 6:135
6:14-7:1 —4:411
7:8-10 —4:271
9:8 —3:324
12:3f —5:287

GALATIANS
1:3-16 —9:313
1:6f —1:58
1:11f —5:297
1:12 —2:147
1:14 —7:132
1:15f —4:464
1:17 —1:341
2:20 —1:8; 3:153; 5:299
3:8 —4:448
3:10-14 —6:413f
4:19 —6:143
4:21-31 —4:445, 449f; 5:140
5:1 —5:303
5:13 —6:418
5:22 —1:64
5:22f —1:438
5:25 —7:315-21
5:29 —1:323
6:16 —5:422

EPHESIANS
—8:188-205
1:3-14 —8:195-97
1:9 —1:196
1:10 —10:175
1:22 —5:397
1:23 —2:153
2:5f —1:452
2:17 —6:143
3:2 —10:175
3:4 —1:190

3:8 —1:196
3:9 —1:191; 10:175
3:9f —5:397
3:14f —1:440
4:1 —1:437, 445
4:3 —1:440
4:11-16 —8:199f
4:12 —1:438
4:15 —2:35
4:22 —1:439
4:24 —3:154, 160
5:10 —1:439
5:14 —1:437
5:15f —5:396
5:15-21 —1:440f
5:18 —4:36-39
5:21-6:9 —8:200-2
5:22-6:9 —1:436-48
6:19 —1:187

PHILIPPIANS
1:21 —8:3-15
2:5 —1:214
2:5-11 —1:20-32
2:6 —4:268
2:6-8 —3:9
2:9-11 —5:299
2:14 —8:315f
2:25 —8:316
3:5f —7:132
3:12 —6:147
3:12-14 —4:421
3:12-15 —3:268
3:15 —6:147
3:18 —4:418
4:5 —8:316-18
4:11 —8:306

COLOSSIANS
1:9-29 —3:286-98
1:12f —1:23
1:13 —6:164
1:15 —4:268
1:15-17 —1:23
1:15-18 —5:399
1:16 —4:394
1:16f —9:20
1:18 —2:35; 4:394
1:18-20 —5:424
1:19 —2:153
1:19f —4:155
1:27 —1:189-91
2:3 —2:154
2:9 —2:153
2:21 —4:60
3:1 —1:437; 2:154
3:5-4:6 —2:154-56
3:10 —3:154, 160
3:18-4:1 —8:200

I THESSALONIANS
—2:208-17
1:9f —6:143
2:13 —6:143

II THESSALONIANS
2:6f —6:412
3:11 —1:483f

I TIMOTHY
—9:429-35
2:15 —6:152
3:16 —1:190, 196

II TIMOTHY
—9:429-35
1:12 —1:341
3:16 —3:79

TITUS
—9:429-35

PHILEMON
—6:397f

HEBREWS
—5:80-91; 10:24-38
1:1f —10:3
1:2 —5:190
1:2f —1:23
2:8f —1:214
2:14f —10:39-42
2:17 —1:27; 3:270
4:15 —1:27
4:16 —5:408
8:13 —5:190
9:11-22 —3:280
9:11-28 —4:153
9:14 —5:408
10:1 —4:268; 5:190
10:19-25 —5:401-12
11:10 —5:392
11:39 —5:190
11:39f —5:391f
12:13 —6:152f
12:18f —5:397
12:22-24 —5:397, 402
13-15 —5:411

JAMES
—3:460-76
2:5 —1:190

I PETER
—8:63-87; 9:387-99, 400-12, 413-25
1:3-9 —8:13
1:10-12 —5:191
1:11f —6:137
1:23-25 —6:143
2:1-5 —6:45
2:1-10 —5:424f
2:4 —6:39-46
2:9 —1:190
2:9f —1:452; 5:422
2:13-15 —4:434
2:24 —4:168-75
3:15 —1:348
3:20f —4:445, 449
4:10 —8:163-69

II PETER
2:21 —4:418
3:2-4 —5:191

I JOHN
—4:193-201
1:8 —6:147
2:1 —7:269
2:3-6 —4:418
2:8 —8:215
3:6 —1:483
3:9 —6:147
3:16 —4:163f
4:8 —2:22

REVELATION
—1:456-65; 240-42, 467-82; 7:14-25
1-3 —1:458
1:1 —2:23
1:6 —1:190
2-3 —5:41
3:11 —2:442
3:20 —4:279
4-5 —1:458f
4-22 —1:458f
5:5 —5:40-45
6:1-8:4 —1:458f
7:17 —8:313-15
8:5-11:9 —1:458f
12:1-15:8 —1:459
13:1-8 —2:444-50
16:1-18:24 —1:459
18:18-24 —5:40
19:1-20:15 —1:459
20:1-3 —2:479-81
21:1 —9:13
21:1-17 —2:23
21:1-22:5 —1:459
21:2 —2:408
21:7 —2:409
21:8 —2:411
21:22-24 —5:399
22:2 —5:396
22:3 —5:399
22:5 —5:399
22:5-21 —1:458

SUBJECTS

Abraham
election of, 2:46; 3:276
example of faith, 7:148
foolishness of: God's wisdom, 2:19
suggested study of, 2:82

Acts, The: 5:216-30
authorship, 5:216f; 7:196f
central significance of Pentecost, 7:291
date, 5:216f
faith and works in, 7:390
historical background, 5:221-23
Holy Spirit in, 5:224f; 6:264-68; 7:290-92
key persons in, 5:223f
literary structure, 5:219-21
missionary character of, 7:199
post-resurrection viewpoint of, 5:28f
practicality for church today, 5:227
prayer and Holy Spirit in, 5:224f
preaching in, 5:224f
purpose
major, 5:217f
minor, 5:218
missionary, 7:199
relation to other parts of N. T., 5:226f
Luke, 7:195-200
I Peter, 8:67
sources, 5:217
speeches of Peter, 8:67
study of, 5:216-30
approaches to, 5:221-27
bibliography for, 5:227-30
text, 5:217
theology of, 5:225f
Trinity in, 5:225f
trustworthiness of, 5:219

Adam (and Eve)—*see also* Christ. Second Adam
creatures in rebellion, 4:145
refusal of sonship, 4:145
representative of mankind, 4:152f; 9:9

Adultery
describing freedom from religion, 6:399
symbol of Israel's unfaithfulness, 1:175
Wisdom literature teaching on, 4:454

Allegory—*see also* under Biblical interpretation
invalid in preaching, 1:216
N. T. use of, 1:5
Jesus' parables, 1:215
right use of typology and other imagery, 4:445-50

Amos: 3:338-48
author, 3:342-44
date, 3:341
historical conditions, 3:341f
literary form and sources, 3:339-41
message of
based on Israel's election, 5:160-62
summarized, 3:344-46
modern relevance of, 3:346
national conditions, 5:11f
starting place for study of prophets, 3:338
study of, 3:338-48
bibliography for, 3:347f
procedure in reading, 3:339-41

Amos (prophet)
details of life and career, 3:342-44
historical conditions of time, 3:341f
message of: summarized, 3:344-46
pioneer in prophecy, 3:338

Anthropomorphism
in the biblical revelation, 3:3-18
defined, 3:3
in God's "I-thou" self-revelation, 3:4-12; 4:266f
God's own speech, 3:16-18
in God's transcendence, 3:6f
human effort to express God's personal revelation, 2:463f
necessary in speaking of God personally, 1:158f; 3:3
never sexual, 3:14
not meaning God is like a man, 4:263f
in O. T.
explained in terms of God's person, 2:202f
necessary personalization of Deity, 1:158f

Antinomianism—*see also* Christian freedom
Paul's attack on, 4:416-18
refuted in II Peter, I John, and Revelation, 4:418

Anti-Semitism
often abetted by Christians, 1:201f
reasons for, 1:202-6
sermon on, 1:201-6
criticized, 1:376-78

Apocalyptic—*see also* Apocalyptic literature
history of: in Hebrew religion prior to Exile, 2:419, 431
Jesus' attitude toward, 2:423
Jesus' knowledge of, 2:423
Jesus' use of, 2:423-25, 429
meaning of name, 2:426
natural language of religion, 2:419-29
and prophecy, 2:420-22
advance on, 2:420-22
affinity to, 2:420
differences from, 2:420
narrowing of phophetic thought, 2:421f

Apocalyptic literature—see also Apocalyptic; Daniel; Prophecy; Revelation, The
Antichrist in, 2:415f
basic purpose and concern of, 2:404-6
basis of hope in, 2:408-10
eternal values in, 2:403-18, 425-29
inspiration of, 2:430
interpretation of, 1:217, 456-65; 2:403-18, 419-29, 430-43
literalism the chief pitfall, 1:217
symbolic use of numbers, 1:460-62
judgment in, 2:416f
life after death in, 2:417f
nature of, 1:217, 459f; 6:440
preaching from, 2:430-43
recognition of errors in, 2:407f
relevance of, 2:404-18, 432ff
sense of urgency in, 2:412f
style and vocabulary, 2:433
view of the elect in, 2:409
view of evil in, 2:410-12
view of history in, 2:411f

Apocrypha, The
originally in King James Bible, 3:69
Reformers' view of, 1:134

Aramaic
dictionaries on, 3:179f
geographical extent of, 3:174
grammars on, 3:178f
history of, 3:174f
an implement of interpretation, 3:174-83
Jews' use of, 3:175f
relation to Hebrew, 3:174

Archaeology, Biblical
in biblical interpretation, 2:66-73
in gaining historical understanding, 1:8f
limitations of, 1:9
re uniqueness of Israel's life and faith, 1:13
history of, 2:66f
necessitating critique of views of Israel's history, 1:143
standard available works on, 2:68-73

Arminianism
major premise of, 1:343
theological conflict with Calvinism, 1:343

Ascension, The
essential to the gospel, 10:270-81
Incarnation's relation to, 10:273-75, 322
inseparable from Jesus' death and resurrection, 10:270-81
locality of: insignificant, 10:321
N. T. words used to designate, 10:279
resurrection's relation to, 10:275-81
a study of N. T. teaching, 10:270-81
in relation to Incarnation, 10:273-75
in relation to the resurrection, 10:275-81
in view of heaven as God's domain, 10:270-73

Atheism
in Bible: practical, 6:453f
and human freedom, 1:188

Atonement—see also Atonement, The
biblical viewpoint summarized, 10:132-34
blood's significance in, 10:139f
covenant demand for holiness, 10:135-43
and forgiveness, 10:136-43
God's initiation, 10:136-43
history of term in versions of English N. T.
man's action in, 10:137-43
need for propitiation and mediation in, 4:145-48
in N. T.
Hebrews, 5:401-8
Romans, 7:142-55
in O. T.
connection with sanctuary and altar, 10:135-43
covenant demand for holiness, 10:135-43
forgiveness, 10:136-43
God's initiation, 10:136-43
man's action involved, 10:137-43
ransom, 10:138
realized redemption, 10:134-43
restricted and larger meaning, 10:142f
significance of blood, 10:139f
study of selected words, 10:135-43
in view of God and man in conflict, 10:132-34
and ransom, 10:138
and realized redemption, 10:134-43
in view of God and man in conflict, 10:132-34

Atonement, The—see also Atonement; Christ. Death; Christ. Mission; Christ. Passion; Redemption; etc.
appropriated in faith, 4:143f; 10:147-49
basis of prayer and hope, 5:409
Bultmann's view criticized, 10:145-55
in Christ's obedient death, 1:27f; 7:152-55
in Christ's priesthood, 10:149-55
Christ's sacrifice and God's activity in, 4:162-64
completed and continued work, 4:165-67
and creation, 4:144f
divine attributes demanded by, 4:139-41
drama of, 4:156-67
and eschaton, 10:36-38
God's activity in, 4:162-64
in God's nature and purpose, 10:24-26
God's own work, 4:158f
God's war with evil, 4:156-67
ground of the church, 10:32-36
ground of confidence, 10:30-32
ground of reconciliation, 4:155
in Hebrews, 5:401-8; 10:24-38
humiliation, 4:148-52
Incarnation's relation to Atonement
Bultmann criticized in terms of, 10:145-55

in Christ's priesthood, 10:28-38, 149-55
in the eschaton, 10:36-38
God's nature and purpose, 10:24-26
ground of the church, 10:32-36
ground of confidence, 10:30-32
in Hebrews, 10:24-38
in humiliation, 4:148-52
inseparable, 10:144-56
in Jesus' earthly life, 10:27f
necessary union of God and man, 4:152-54; 10:26f, 150-55
necessity of historical atonement, 10:145-49
O. T. understanding of mediator, 10:149f
paradoxical unity, 10:146f
in personal nature of atonement, 10:152f
includes all Christ's work, 7:153
justification and reconciliation in, 4:154f
limits in approaching biblical doctrine of, 4:176f
logical explanations of: criticized, 4:137f
love's motive in, 4:131-42
man's necessary part in, 4:152-54; 10:26f, 150-55
and man's need, 10:157-66
means and method of, 4:143-55
necessary in God's purpose, 4:136-38; 10:24-26
necessary historicity of, 10:144-55
necessary personal nature of, 10:152f
necessary union of God and man, 4:152-54; 10:150-55
need for propitiation and mediation in, 4:145-48
only valid interpretation of Jesus' death, 4:131-33
as reconciliation, 4:154f, 160-64
resurrection's relation to Atonement
inseparable, 4:164f
interpretive vantage point of Atonement, 4:133-41
in Romans, 7:142-55
theories of
considered in view of biblical metaphors, 2:11f
inadequacy of separate theories, 4:138f, 177
relation of objective and subjective theories, 4:139-41
understood in terms of history and personal experience, 4:176f
universal and cosmic character of, 4:157-64
victory over evil's domain, 4:159f

Baal
infiltration into Israelite worship, 1:166
Jezebel a missionary of, 1:168
nature and practice of, 1:165
symbols of, 1:166

Baptism
of all nations, recreation of mankind in Christ, 3:284f
baptismal confession: in Hebrews, 5:410f
church's confession of hope, 5:410f
public, definitive, and obligating, 5:410
relation of individual and community in, 5:411
relation to steadfastness, 5:410f
dramatization of personal salvation, 6:168
dying and rising with Christ, 3:283f; 4:190; 6:168; 7:151
in Hebrews, 5:406f
ideas of John Baptist and Essenes compared, 9:74-79
Jewish proselyte rite of, 9:74f
N. T. symbolism of, 3:282-85
re-enactment of Jesus' death and resurrection, 6:168
relation to sprinkling of blood, 5:406f
relation to sprinkling of hearts, 5:407
signifying regeneration, 3:284f; 8:73f

Beattitudes, The
O. T. source of, 3:174-76
showing nature of Suffering Servant's mission, 3:174-76

Benedictus, The: 2:288-98
distinctive features of, 2:296-98
historical criticism of, 2:289
influences on Christian art and music, 2:288f
in Luke, 2:288-98
in relation to Magnificat
common characteristics, 2:290-92
contrasts, 2:292-94

Bible, Authority of—see also Word of God, The
and authority of reason and experience, 1:145ff
basis of ecumenicity, 2:321-23, 454
destroyed by unbalanced higher criticism, 1:140
essentially that of God, 6:28-38
found in totality of concrete fact and its significance, 1:8
Holy Spirit's witness to, 7:259-80
in human law and justice, 5:46-59
interrelated with Bible's content, 1:152
lies in its necessary saving truths, 1:150
in preaching, 1:207-17, 360-62
Reformation view of, 1:133f
relative to one's experience and purpose, 7:437f
self-authenticating to believers, 5:322
supreme, 7:259-63
versus church as authority, 7:259-63
World Council of Churches' work on, 3:50ff, 456; 6:308f

Bible, Canon
closed to biblical theologian, 6:8f
closing of: church's recognition of Scripture's supreme authority, 7:261
essential to Bible's unity, 5:150
systematic and biblical theology related in terms of, 6:8f
theologically warranted, 5:150

Bible, Criticism—see also Bible, Literary and historical criticism; Bible, N. T. Literary and historical criticism; Bible, N. T. textual criticism; Bible, O. T. Literary and historical criticism
form criticism necessary in biblical interpretation, 9:260
harmful results of 19th C. criticism, 1:3, 139f
positive achievements of 19th C. criticism, 1:140-42
present position of American Protestantism, 1:142-52
relevance of valid criticism, 1:131-52
responsive faith necessary in, 9:183-85
shortcomings of purely objective approach to Scripture, 1:4, 143, 219-25; 9:183-85
theological concern necessary in, 1:143
use of concordances re genuineness of Scripture, 161
valid criticism, 1:148
relevance of, 1:131-52

Bible, Function of—see also Bible, Use and value of
confront men with God, 1:302
create and sustain rule of faith and practice, 1:150
lead to clear perspective of God and ourselves, 1:151f, 298f, 302f
in preaching, 1:207-17

Bible, Inspiration of
Calvin's doctrine of, 1:135
dictation theory refuted, 1:184
faith the reason for interest in, 1:184
inerrant: clung to by Protestants, 1:137f
literal theory essentially rationalistic, 6:185
not dependent on authorship, 2:145
in O. T. 3 levels of: Ptolemaeus, 5:199
Reformation view, 1:133f
relation to Incarnation, 10:43f
teaching of von Hoffman on, 4:318-21
view of F. W. Robertson, 5:437-39

Bible, Literary and historical criticism—see also Bible, N. T. Literary and historical criticism; Bible, O. T. Literary and historical criticism
definition and nature of, 1:219f
development of, 1:139f
C. H. Dodd on, 4:441
essence of, 4:441
every Bible student a critic, 1:219
four points of view concerning, 3:82f
greatest contribution of, 1:225
limitations of, 1:223-25; 5:326f
modern misunderstanding of, 1:219f
necessary corrective of doctrinal and legal approaches to Bible, 1:300f
necessity of, 1:148, 220f, 300f; 5:326f
in nineteenth and early 20th centuries
false conclusions of, 1:222f
harmful results of, 1:3; 139f
necessary service of, 1:221f
positive achievements of, 1:140-42
purpose of, 1:148
in Reformation, 1:133-37
relation of evidence and conclusions, 1:219f
relation to recreative criticism, 1:223-25
source analysis: beginning of, 1:139f
and unity and diversity, 5:387

Bible, Literature of—see also Bible, Literary and historical criticism; Biblical interpretation
necessary consideration in biblical interpretation, 1:210ff
renders Bible strange, 1:146f
varied, 1:146f
not intentional, 1:467f

Bible, Nature of—see also Bible, Unity of; Relation of O. T. and N. T., The; Word of God, The
as an affirmation of faith, 5:319-21
basic structure: historical, 1:151
a book about God, 6:27-38
diverse types of literature: not intentional, 1:467f
eschatological character of, 3:273ff
fundamental differences from other books, 3:79-82
and God's nature, will, and history, 1:468
as God's prophetic word, 1:294f
as God's spoken word, 1:291-308
historical character of, 1:298f; 5:131f; 8:447f
the basic structure, 1:151
as Illuminator, 1:144, 150-52, 298f, 302f
an interpreted history, 5:131f
interrelationship of parts, 3:81f
as literary record, 5:319
a living organism, 5:212
as medium of God's self-revelation, 1:209f; 5:321f
as message, 8:446f
not infallible itself, 1:150; 6:29
not primarily description of God, 2:12
paradoxical
as God's Word, 1:147
in terms of its God, 145f
primary means of grace, 1:291
as record
of divine activity, 8:446
literary, 5:319

and medium of God's self-revelation, 1:209f; 5:321f
and message of revelation, 1:209f; 3:79f; 5:321f
religious motif of, 3:80f
rule of faith and practice? 1:150
inadequate and misleading, 1:295-97, 302f
strange in its varied literature, 1:146f
uniqueness of, 5:321
as the Word of God
basic presupposition in biblical interpretation, 8:446
Kierkegaard on, 6:318f
medium of, 5:321f
a paradox, 1:147
prophetic, 1:294f
spoken word, 1:291-308
unique, 5:321
when discerned in faith, 5:321f; 7:280

Bible, N. T. Literary and historical criticism
in Calvin's work, 1:135f
form criticism
Bultmann's work: surveyed and criticized, 3:454f; 10:145-55, 282-89
conclusions re connections of topographical and chronological materials in gospels: objections to, 9:167f
corrective of older form of literary study, 2:30f
in denial of historicity of the Atonement: criticized, 10:145-55
in denial of historicity of the resurrection, 10:282-89
criticism of, 10:284-89
existential-theological basis, 10:282f
"secondary" material, 10:283f
in making clear importance of the resurrection, 2:29-31
rediscovery of kerygma linked with results of, 9:135
in Luther's work, 1:134f
need of responsive faith in, 9:183-85
in understanding Christ's death, 1:201-6
in understanding Synoptic teaching of mystery of God's kingdom, 1:183ff

Bible, N. T. Textual criticism
Bengel's work in, 5:205-7
principles of, 5:206f

Bible, N. T., Unity of—see also Bible, Unity of
in common life in Christ, 5:182-84
in God's purpose in Christ, 5:184f
in modern synthesis, 5:185
in theology, 5:179-82
in triune aspect of kerygma, 5:260-62
varied elements of, 5:175-85
variety in connection with, 5:174-85
summary and criticism of, 5:307-9

Bible, N. T., Versions of
Anglo-Saxon, 3:63
Coverdale's work, 3:66
Douay, 3:67
early Coptic, 3:63
early English, 3:64
early German, 3:64
early Latin, 3:62
early Syriac, 3:63
Erasmus' work, 3:63f
Geneva Bible, 3:66f
Great Bible, 3:66f
as implements of interpretation, 3:62-77
influence of discovery of papyri, 3:72f
King James, 3:67-71
initial incorporation of Apocrypha, 3:69
initial preparation, 3:67f
literary obscurity and disadvantage, 3:79
marginal chronology of, 3:69
revised editions, 3:79f
significance of Preface, 3:68f
text, 3:71
Luther's work, 3:64f
modern English, 3:73-77
Revised Standard Version
preaching values of, 4:51-61
Tyndale's work, 3:64-66
Vulgate, 3:62f

Bible, O. T. (general)—*see also* Relation of O. T. and N. T.
Close integration with Israel's history, 5:156-60
communal, not individualistic, 5:156-60
distinctions from other literary collections, 5:154-60
early acceptance of O. T. as sacred history, 5:197-202
early neglect and rejection of, 5:194-97
grace: the basic emphasis, 5:165f, 170
Hebrew spirit of, 5:155f
historical character of, 5:156-60
Jesus' use of: the study of, 7:45-61
functions of O. T., 7:50f
general results of, 7:50-61
illustrated, 7:52-61
meaning of O. T., 7:51
methodology for, 7:46-50
limitation and distortion in, 6:28-32, 38
negative truths re God, 6:32f
place in early Christianity, 5:186-202, 309f
eschatological exegesis of O. T., 5:186-91
fulfilment of phophecy, 5:192-94
neglect and rejection of O. T., 5:194-97
sacred history, 5:197-201
positive faith-affirmations re God, 6:30f
structure: 3 main divisions, 5:163-73
Exodus-centered, 5:163-66
Exile-centered, 5:166-70
Israel's faith consolidated, 5:170-73

Bible, O. T. Law—see also Christian ethics; Ethics; Law; Law and gospel
based on covenant grace, 5:273, 276-78; 7:53f, 406f, 412ff
basically God's law, 7:406
close connection with prophecy, 7:406
compared with non-Israelite law codes, 3:88, 90; 7:407
content
Covenant Code: compared with Deuteronomic and Holiness codes, 7:408f
death penalty, 7:407
Deuteronomic Code: compared with Covenant and Holiness codes, 7:408f
diet, 4:462f
divorce, 7:54f
ethical and social content summarized, 7:409-11
finance, 3:394
Great commandment, 7:52-54
holiness, 4:464-66
Holiness Code: compared with Covenant and Deuteronomic codes, 7:408f
land, 3:393f
major law codes surveyed, 7:405-12
marriage and divorce, 1:12f, 442; 3:14f; 7:54f; 8:42
personal damages, 7:407
positive: in direction of N. T. ethics, 5:274
post-exilic priestly law: relation to prophetic law, 7:415-17
priesthood, 4:461f
relationship of the sexes, 7:407
Sabbath observance, 5:279
sacrifice, 4:459-61
slavery, 3:393
social and ethical content summarized, 7:409-11
tradition of the elders, 7:55f
Covenant Code: compared with Deuteronomic and Holiness codes, 7:408f
Deuteronomic Code: compared with Covenant and Holiness codes, 7:408f
divinely instituted, 6:411
early origins of, 7:405f
educative value of, 7:149
essence of: love for God, 7:412
ethical and social content summarized, 7:409-11
freedom from, 7:156-62
function: restrain wrongdoing, 6:411f
Holiness Code: compared with Covenant and Deuteronomic codes, 7:408f
Jesus' use of, 7:52-56
in Great commandment, 7:52-54
illustrating his use of O. T., 7:52-56
re marriage and divorce, 7:54f
tradition of the elders, 7:55f
love for God the essence of, 7:412
Moses as mediator of, 7:406
nature and characteristics
based on covenant grace, 5:273, 276-78; 7:53f, 406f, 412ff
basically God's law, 7:406
centered in holiness concept, 4:464
close connection with prophecy, 7:406
communal, 7:414f
in comparison with non-Israelite law codes, 7:407
compassion and humaneness, 5:273
concrete and personal, 5:273f
democratic, 5:273
divinely instituted, 6:411
early origins, 7:405f
educative re sin, 7:149, 158f
essence of: love for God, 7:412
ethical and social content summarized, 7:409-11
exalting one's spirit, 5:273
frustrating, 7:159-62
gentleness of spirit, 7:410f
holiness the center of, 4:464
inseparable from covenant, 7:53f, 406f, 414f
love for God the essence of, 7:412
no close distinctions, 7:407
not having final or absolute authority, 6:413f
not legalism, 3:390ff
personal, 7:53f, 408f
positive: in direction of N. T. ethics, 5:274
purpose: to reveal sin, 7:158f
relation to gospel—*see* Law and gospel
relation to promise of future blessings, 5:273
righteousness the aim of, 5:281
social and moral nature of, 7:408f
theological nature summarized, 7:404
theological presuppositions, 7:404-17
theological unity with phophecy, 7:412-17
not having final or absolute authority, 6:413f
not legalism, 3:390ff
Paul's own relation to, 5:272-78, 312f
Paul's view of O. T. Law
apparent contrasts to, 2:272f
Christian freedom from, 5:189; 6:412f; 7:156-62
divinely instituted, 6:411
function: restrain wrongdoing, 6:411f
not having final or absolute authority, 6:413f
pre-Christian frustration, 7:159-62
purpose: to reveal sin, 7:158f
superseded by love, 6:412f
Pharisees' objectifying of, 5:274f
post-exilic priestly law related to prophetic law, 7:415-17
pre-Christian frustration under, 7:159-62
prophets' interpretation of, 3:394-96

purpose: to reveal sin, 7:158f
relation to gospel—*see* Law and gospel
relation to promise of future blessings, 5:273
righteousness the aim of, 5:281
superseded by love, 6:412f
survey of major O. T. law codes, 7:405-12
theological nature summarized, 7:404
theological presuppositions of O. T. law, 7:404-17
covenant faith, 5:273, 276-78; 7:53f, 406f, 412ff
creation faith, 7:413
God acts in history, 7:413f
in post-exilic law, 7:415-17
in survey of major law codes, 7:405-12
theological priority of history to, 5:264
theological unity with prophecy, 7:412-17

Bible, O. T. Literary and historical criticism
Calvin's views, 1:136
history of, 3:83f
Luther's views, 1:135
Wellhausen's conclusions re Pentateuch, 1:156f
factual basis for rejection of, 1:157-60

Bible, O. T. Religion (general)—see also Biblical religion; Biblical theology; Covenant, The; Election; Exodus, The; Israel, Election of; Israel, History; Israel, Nation; Redemption; etc.
aniconic, 1:158f
born of history, 1:6
canaanization of Israel's religion, 1:164-67
charismatic element of, 1;160-63
covenant the central idea in, 1:159, 175-79
deterioration from Canaan conquest to 8th C., 1:159-67, 175-79
dualism between forms and spirit of worship, 1:154, 176
emergence of a nationalistic religion , 1:164
ethical responsibility in, 1;163, 175-79; 5:7-9, 417ff; 6:282-85
Exodus—fact fundamental to, 1:6; 3:90f
the Exodus the primary source for understanding of, 3:90f
explained in meanings of "life" and "live," 3:405ff
historical nature of, 1:6; 3:90f; 5:3f, 3-11
individual and corporate nature of, 6:282-85
inseparable from morality, 5:417ff
interpretation of history, 5:3-11
monotheistic throughout, 5:6f
moral and redemptive significance of election in, 5:7-9
Moses as founder of Israel's faith, 1:157-60
significance of holiness concept in, 4:464
subordination of church to state in, 1:164
understanding of: dependent upon interpretation of Moses' religion, 1:155-60
universal nature of, 1:159
Wellhausen's conclusions re Israel's faith, 1:156f
factual basis for rejection of, 1:157-60
worship
dualism between forms and spirit of, 1:154, 176
elements and aids of, 6:287-89
ethical responsibility in, 1:175-79; 6:282-85
individual and corporate nature of, 6:282-85
over-emphasis upon forms, 1:163-65
prophetic nature of, 6:279ff
response to God's initiative, 6:280f

Bible, O. T., Unity of—see also Bible, Unity of; Relation of O. T. and N. T., The
in the Exodus and doctrine of election, 5:160-73, 306f
Israel's election the unifying faith, 5:163
Israel's history the unifying theme, 5:163
problem of variety, 5:153f
relation of Wisdom literature to, 5:171f
in theological unity of law and prophecy, 7:412-17
treated in 3 main divisions, 5:163-73
centered in the Exodus, 5:163-66
centered in the Exile, 5:166-70
consideration of Israel's faith, 5:170-73
summary and criticism, 5:306f
ultimately in Christ, 5:173

Bible, Unity of—see also Bible, N. T., Unity of; Bible, O. T., Unity of; Relation of O. T. and N. T., The
in allegorical interpretation of O. T. ? 5:140f
basic hermeneutical problem, 5:387
Canon essential to, 5:150
caution in study of, 5:295f
Christ as, 5:259-67, 299, 310-12
in common ideas ? 5:139f, 151
in common pattern of O. T. and N. T., 5:145f
created by Christ; seen in faith, 5:299
destroyed by 19th C. scholars
discovery of: the beginning of biblical theology, 1:468
in its dramatical outlook, 4:157
in its ethics, 5:268-84, 312-14
God's activity in history, 5:141-52; 7:135
God's purpose centered in Christ, 5:148-52
in its hope, 5:285-303, 314-17
in the Incarnation, 10:306f
literary and historical criticism's work in, 5:387
in living process running through Bible, 1:14
necessary consideration in biblical interpretation, 1:13f; 4:187
in N. T. kerygma, 5:151
related to O. T. kerygma, 5:259-67, 310-12

practical danger of separating O. T. from N. T., 5:137f
the problem introduced, 5:131-33
in progressive revelation ? 5:132f
in promise and fulfilment, 5:142f, 151
in spiritual interpretation of O. T., 5:146-48
summary of papers presented to Biblical Colloquium, 5:304-17
survey of recent literature on, 5:134-52
in terms of the Canon, 5:134-52, 304-6
in terms of the Logos or pre-existent Son, 5: 148f, 152
triune aspects of N. T. kerygma and its relation to O. T. kerygma, 5:259-67, 310-12
in typological interpretation of O. T., 5:143-45
unity of Bible's "theologies," 3:453f
in unity of doctrine of salvation, 3:273ff
unity does not preclude diversities, 1:14-16
in unity of God's work in Old and New Covenants, 7:135
unity within unities, 5:260ff

Bible, Use and Value of—see also Bible, Function of; Bible study; Biblical interpretation; Preaching
contemporary value of O. T., 1:18
devotional use, 5:65f
essential to Christianity, 9:426-28
in expository preaching—*see* under Preaching
in preaching—*see* under Preaching
proper attitude in reading, 1:291-308
Protestant view of use of Bible, 1:132
Reformation freedom in use of Bible, 1:132
skillful use, 1:224f
suggested works on general use of Bible, 3:317-22
in systematic theology—*see* under Systematic theology

Bible dictionaries and encyclopedias: 1:363-71
definition and nature of, 1:363f
evaluation of available English works, 1:370f
as implements of interpretation, 1:363-71
readers of, 1:369
standard works in English, German, and French, 1:364-69

Bible geographies and atlases: 2:324-36
available works evaluated, 2:333-36
help of, 2:331-33
history of biblical geography, 2:326-30
as implements of interpretation, 2:324-36
map making: criteria for, 2:328-30
use of, 2:335f

Bible study—see also Biblical interpretation
abuse of, 1:132
aim of, 1:16
in appropriate mood, 2:76
demand of response in, 4:188
fruit of, 1:132
goals to be achieved in, 3:92-95
historical imagination in, 5:68
illustration of contemporary value of, 1:18
indispensable in authoritative preaching, 1:217f
paragraph method of, 9:54-56
positive influence of higher criticism upon, 1:141
procedure in studying a book, 2:208-17
proper attitude in reading, 1:291-308
pure objectivity inadequate in, 7:42
reasons for, 1:131
suggested works on general use of Bible, 3:317-22
use of Aramaic in, 3:174-83
use of archaeology in, 2:66-73
use of Bible dictionaries and encyclopedias, 1:363-71
use of Bible geographies and atlases, 2:324-36
use of commentaries, 2:454-64
use of concordances, 1:52-62
use of Hebrew grammars and lexicons, 2:186-98
use of N. T. Greek grammars, 1:471-85
use of N. T. lexicons, 1:226-37
use of Rabbinic writings in, 3:435-49
use of versions of N. T., 3:62-77

Biblical interpretation—see also Bible study
in accordance with theological development within biblical period, 4:450-52
all of Bible needs to be considered, 1:466-70
allegorical method
defined, 1:4f
limited place of, 4:186
and numerology, 7:428
not justifiable, 1:5
right use of typology and other imagery, 4:445-50
in apocalyptic literature, 1:217, 456-65; 2:403-18, 419-29, 430-43
application to present, 1:16f; 3:458f
as necessary, 5:324f
Aramaic's use in, 3:174-83
archaeology's use in, 2:66-73
awareness of one's finiteness in, 4:187f
basic presupposition of: Bible the Word of God, 8:446
basic problem in: unity of Bible, 5:387
basis of authority in preaching, 1:209f
J. A. Bengel's work in, 5:203-15
Bible not to be viewed as infallible rule, 1:150
Bible's unity in, 4:187; 5:134-52
basic hermeneutical problem, 5:387
does not preclude diversities, 1:14-16
necessary awareness of, 1:13f
biblical geography a necessity in, 2:324-26
biblical geographies and atlases in, 2:324-36

Calvin's work in, 6:188-209
a Christian's approach summarized, 4:186-88
as church's task in terms of House of the Interpreter, 1:49
commentaries' use in, 2:454-64
concordances' use in, 1:52-62
conflict between objective and edifying methods, 1:149f
consideration of Bible as God's *spoken* word, 1:291-308
consideration of how far God revealed himself in any moment of the historical process, 1:11-13
consideration of human side in revelation, 1:147f
consideration of laws of literary interpretation, 1:210
consideration of objective historical facts and their prior prophetic interpretation, 1:6f
current uncertainties in, 6:184f
demand of response in, 4:188; 9:185
demands constant self-criticism, 1:149
demands understanding of God's nature and the channels of revelation, 1:147
determining author's original meaning, 1:10f; 4:441-45
deterministic approach defined, 1:9
devotion in, 5:210f
in devotional literature, 1:469
dictionaries and encyclopedias of Bible in, 1:363-73
early acceptance of O. T. as sacred history, 5:197-202
early neglect and rejection of O. T., 5:194-97
Jonathan Edwards' work in, 6:422-35
eschatological exegesis of O. T., 5:186-91
  in Hebrews, 5:190f
  by Jesus, 5:186f
  by Paul, 5:187-90
exegesis
  Bengel on, 5:208-12
  Calvin on, 1:136
  eschatological, 5:186-91
  imagination in, 10:420-26
  involves form criticism, 9:260
  necessity of, 9:260f
  pure objectivity a snare in, 4:443
extra-biblical material's use in historical understanding, 1:8f
existential-theological approach: anthropocentric, 10:282
factors in judging trustworthiness of a N. T. writing, 2:219
faith-response demanded in, 4:188, 443-45; 6:27f, 36; 9:185
F. V. Filson's principles in, 4:178-88
form criticism a necessity in, 9:260
P. T. Forsyth's use of Bible, 7:323-37
freedom of: in 20th C. preaching, 1:140
"from within," 4:443-45
fulfilment of phophecy in, 5:192-94
gemartria in, 7:427
God the central perspective in, 6:27-38
God the starting point of, 5:388f
Greek grammars' use in, 1:471-85
guiding principles of World Council of Churches in, 3:457-59
von Harnack's work in, 6:51-62
A. G. Hebert's method of, 4:441-52
Hebrew grammars' and lexicons' use in, 2:186-98
highest and most difficult task of theologian, 1:51
historical approach, 5:322f
  defined, 1:4
  necessarily combined with theological approach, 5:282f, 323
  not alone adequate, 1:140
historical framework in, 4:182, 186
historical sense necessary in, 1:8, 300ff
von Hoffmann's principles of, 4:441-52
Holy Spirit's work in, 1:307; 4:316f; 7:266f
House of the Interpreter: church's task, 1:49
imagination in exegesis, 10:420-26
implements of—*see* Implements of Interpretation (articles listed)
importance of original languages in, 1:10f, 471f; 8:449f
inadequacy of pure objectivity in, 1:148f; 4:183-86, 443; 7:42
inadequacy of purely historical approach, 1:140
interactions of O. T. and N. T. upon each other, 1:14f
in interpretative literature, 2:181-85
Jesus' methods of, 7:45-61
J. H. Jowett's method of, 5:62-75
Kierkegaard's use of Bible, 6:310-20
laws of literary interpretation necessary, 1:210
J. B. Lightfoot's work in, 8:50-62
limitations in a theological approach, 1:5
literary and historical criticism in,
  necessary, 1:10f, 148; 5:326f; 9:260f
  only a means, 5:326f
  possible methods in view of critical problems, 9:184f
  shortcomings of 19th C. biblical scholarship, 1:4f, 140
liturgical or dramatic reenactment in, 8:448f
Luther's lectures on Romans, 7:178-94
maintenance of unity between historic and living Word in, 1:150
major phases of production and interpretation of Scripture, 7:429
methods of: defined, 1:4f
mystery's place in, 6:184-87

mystical approach inadequate, 6:185
N. T. lexicon's use in, 1:226-37
necessary combination of historical and theological approaches in, 5:285f
necessary limitations in a theological interpretation, 1:5
necessary theological presuppositions in, 3:457f
necessity of considering all the Bible, 1:466-70
necessity of exegesis, 9:260f
necessity of historical framework in, 4:182, 186
necessity of historical understanding in, 1:8, 300ff
necessity of literary and historical criticism in, 1:10f, 148; 5:326f; 9:260f
necessity and relativity of, 7:426-38
need for spiritual penetration in, 1:11
non-theological approach
inadequate, 1:140, 148f; 4:183-86; 7:42
reaction to, 1:143-45
notarikon in, 7:427
numerology and allegory in, 7:428
original languages important in, 1:10f, 471f; 8:449f
Joseph Parker's work in, 8:172-87
place of mystery in, 6:184-87
place of O. T. in early Christianity, 5:186-202, 309f
possible methods in view of critical problems, 9:184f
plethora of principles of, 6:184
principles stated and illustrated, 1:210-17
problem of communication in, 6:47-50; 7:429-36
procedure in studying a book, 2:208-17
production and interpretation of Scripture: major phases of, 7:429
proof texts
ante-Reformation use of, 1:132
post-Reformation use of, 1:137
in the pulpit, 4:298-310
pitfalls in, 1:207-17
pure objectivity in
inadequate and delusive, 1:148f; 4:183-86, 443; 7:42
limitations of, 4:183
snare of, 4:43
Rabbinic writings' use in, 3:435-49
recognition of initiative in each historical event and its relation to the whole historical process, 1:9f
recognition of paradox in, 1:343f
recognition of varied types of literature in, 1:467-70
relation of objective historical facts and their prior prophetic interpretation, 1:6f
relation of O. T. and N. T. in, 3:59
interaction of each upon other, 1:14f
in relation to the past, 3:450-59
relation of Word of God to literary and historical context, 1:147f
relevance of, 1:3-19
resurrection the theological starting point in, 2:24-38
F. W. Robertson's pulpit exposition, 5:436-49
salvation in Christ at the heart of, 5:325f
R. B. Y. Scott's method of, 5:318-28
shortcomings of 19th C. biblical scholarship, 1:4f
of a specific passage, 3:458
and a specific social or political issue, 3:458f
spiritual penetration needed in, 1:11
and subjective experience, 1:469
in systematic theology, 10:413-19
tendency to mystical approach, 6:184
tendency to rationalization in, 6:185
tendency to stress the will in, 6:185
tension between history and faith in, 5:288
theological approach
defined, 1:4
limitations of, 1:5
necessary combination with historical approach, 5:285f, 323f
theological presuppositions necessary in, 3:457f
true use of: to get rid of interpretation, 1:56
two-way process of, 7:445
typology
in Hebrews, 5:190f
right use of, 4:445-50
use of versions of N. T. in, 3:62-77
R. S. V., 4:51-61
B. F. Westcott's work in, 7:442-52
World Council of Churches' work in, 3:50-61, 459-69; 6:308f

Biblical religion (general—*see also* Bible, O. T. Religion; Biblical theology; Covenant, The; Election; Christ; God; Redemption, etc.
alone sufficient for life of church and world, 1:3
essence of: lays less in doing than being, 1:17
exclusiveness of, 6:404-6
grounded in history, 2:64
individual and social nature of, 6:403f
purpose of, 1:17
source and authority of: God's self-revelation, 6:406f
spiritual and universal, 6:402f
uniquely born of history, 1:6

Biblical theology—see also individual subjects, such as Atonement; Election; Redemption; Relation of O. T. and N. T.; Sin, etc.
advantage over systematic theology, 1:343

alone can produce an ecumenical theology, 4:48-50
balancing of Bible's many-sided emphases, 4:177
basis of sound ecumenism, 1:362
begins with discovery of Bible's unity, 1:468
biblical history in, 2:63-65
current uncertainties in, 6:184f
decadence in 19th and early 20th centuries, 1:140
dependence of systematic theology upon, 6:9; 10:413-15
dynamic and imperative character of, 7:42
ground of its unity, 4:49
historical basis of, 2:3-16
historical nature of, 2:3-16; 4:177
importance of, 1:291-308
initial foundation of systematic theology, 6:9; 10:413-15
methodology of, 4:49f; *see also* Biblical interpretation
must consider all of the Bible, 1:466-70
must preach, 7:42
not purely academic, 7:42
not a theology of the Word, 1:466
not to be identified with realistic theology, 1:466f
obscurantist to philosopher, 5:290
place of mystery in, 6:184-87
place of paradox in, 1:343f
in preaching,, 1:360-62; 5:432-35
problem of communication in, 6:47-50
the proclamation in preaching, 1:360-62
relation to Christian ethics, 1:436-39
relation of doctrine to practice, 3:170-73
relation to systematic theology, 6:3-16; 10:411-19
necessary foundation of, 6:9, 10:413-15
in terms of Bible's availability to systematic theology, 10:413-15
in terms of the Canon, 6:8-11
in terms of continuing revelation, 6:7f
in terms of difficulty between them, 6:14-16
in terms of nature of biblical truth, 6:3-7
in terms of satisfactory theological use of Bible, 10:416-19
in terms of systematic theology's contact with the Bible, 10:411f
in terms of systematic theology's task, 6:11-14
resurrection the starting point in, 2:24-38
resurrection the focus of, 7:43f
revival of: in reaction to 19th C. liberalism, 1:143-45
rooted in historical events and their relation to persons, 4:177
a spiritual organization of ideas, 1:294
suggested works on, 3:321
unity of: basis of, 4:49
unity of Bible's "theologies," 3:453f

Blood—see also Atonement; Atonement, The; Christ, Death; Redemption
of Christ
in Hebrews, 5:403-05
in justification, 7:167f
the ransom price, 2:9
the way of approach to God, 5:403-5
expiatory character of, 7:168
in O. T. doctrine of Atonement, 10:139f
old Hebrew concept of, 1:311
propitiatory, 7:168
signifying life, 7:167

Calvinism—see also Calvin; Protestantism; Reformation, The
major premise of, 1:343
theological conflict with Arminianism, 1:343

Canaan, Conquest of—see also Israel, History; Joshua (person)
explained in terms of God's Presence, 1:424f
not complete, 1:160f
a process of absorption to time of David, 1:160f

Canaanite religion—see also Paganism
infiltration into Israelite worship, 1:166
Jezebel a missionary of, 1:166
nature and practices of, 1:165
symbols of, 1:166
a temptation to Israel, 1:165-67; 2:67

Charisma
as a principle of leadership
defined, 1:161
in early Israel, 1:161
favored by prophets, 1:169
forced out in David's time, 1:162f

Christ, Death—see also Atonement, The; Christ, Obedience; Christ, Trial; Cross, The; Redemption; Suffering of Christ
Ascension inseparable from, 10:270
atonement the only valid interpretation of, 4:131-33
baptism a reenactment of, 3:283f; 4:190; 6:168; 7:151
basis of his being Judge, 7:18
believers' entry into, 3:283f; 4:190; 6:168; 7:151f, 155
the blood of the covenant, 7:167f
center of Paul's thinking, 7:163
clue to his entire work, 7:153f
corporate nature of, 4:161f; 7:169f, 173f, 396
effecting a new creation, 7:170f, 174
effectual in faith, 7:172f
faith's relation to, 7:165f, 172f
faith seen in, 2:179
fulfilment of O. T. Scriptures, 4:135f
God the answer to, 4:131

God's love revealed in, 4:139-41; 7:164
God's righteousness revealed in, 4:139-41; 7:166-69
God's will revealed in, 1:28, 203; 4:162
human guilt in, 1:377f
identification with mankind in, 7:169f, 173f
Incarnation's relation to, 4:133-35
independent of man's will, 1:28, 203
interpreted from resurrection vantage point, 4:133-41
Jews not guilty of, 1:201-6
criticism of, 1:376-78
justification in, 7:166-69
limit of Christ's obedience, 1:27
meaning in Roman's, 7:142-52
necessitated by God's will in history, 1:28, 203
occurrence in Paul's letters, 7:163f
part of his obedience in atonement, 7:152f
in Paul's thinking, 7:163-74
center of, 7:163
occurrence in Paul's letters, 7:163f
in terms of justification, 7:166-69
in terms of reconciliation, 7:169-74
in terms of redemption, 7:165f
personal nature of, 7:171-74
postulate of possibility, purpose, and meaning of man's existence, 1:28
reconciliation in,
related to God's whole redemptive purpose, 4:136-38
relation to Incarnation and resurrection, 4:133-35
relation to the law, 7:165f
representative character of, 4:161f
result of God's own will, 1:28, 203; 4:162
resurrection the interpretive vantage point of, 4:133-41
sermon on, 1:201-6
criticism of, 1:376-78
significance of Herodians in, 1:205
significance of his divinity in, 4:132f
in terms of corporate personality, 7:396
in terms of redemption, 7:165f
voluntary, 1:203

Christ, Divinity—see also Christ, Kenosis; Christ, Person; Christ, Self-consciousness; Incarnation, The; Trinity, The
conditions of: emptied by Christ, 1:24f
difficulty for Judaism because of idea of God's transcendence, 10:18f
early consciousness of Sonship, 4:12-14
equality with God, 4:5-11
in doing God's works, 4:5, 7f
in his dependence upon God, 4:6-8
in his eschatological judgment, 4:8-11
eternal relationship with God in sharing God's nature, 1:23f
evidence of
in dependence upon God, 4:6-8
in doing God's works, 4:5, 7f
in eschatological judgment, 4:8-11
in man's response to Christ, 1:238
Johannic doctrine of, 4:3-11
pre-existence: in Revelation, 7:19
F. W. Robertson on, 5:440
significance in his death, 4:132f
Son of God a native right, 1:23

Christ, Freedom of
in at-oneness with the Father, 6:394
in being the Truth, 6:394f
in doing God's will, 6:407
the one free man on earth, 6:392f

Christ, Glory of—see also Christ, Divinity; Christ, Kenosis; Holy Spirit, The; Resurrection, The; Trinity, The
exaltation in Son of Man in gospels, 7:18
Holy Spirit's function to express Christ's real nature, 7:308
recovered in resurrection with increase, 1:29
surrendered in Christ's Kenosis, 1:25

Christ, Humanity—see also Christ, Kenosis; Christ, Person; Incarnation
added to God's essential nature, 1:24ff
condition of Christ's new and perfect obedience, 1:26
difficult for Hellenism because of its idea of gods, 10:19
discloses our true humanity, 3:143
expected in Christ's entering into the conditions of humanity, 1:25
evidence in his temptations, 1:241
human experience necessary to Christ's knowledge of humanity, 1:26
made God's will a problem for Christ, 1:25f
not the idealized man, 3:8f
perfect: seen in his obedience, 4:291
radical, 1:24of
reality of God's being Person, 3:8ff
F. W. Robertson on, 5:440
the truth of biblical anthropomorphisms, 3:8-12

Christ, Humility—see also Christ, Death; Christ, Kenosis; Cross, The; Incarnation, The
as Christ's greatness in relationship with John Baptist, 5:282f
the humiliated and exalted Son, 1:20-32
in Son of Man in gospels, 7:18

Christ, Judge—see also Judgment
authority of: based on his death, 7:18
as the Lamb, 7:18-20
as the Son of Man, 7:17f
in Revelation, 7:17-20

Christ, Kenosis—see also Christ, Death; Christ, Divinity; Christ, Glory; Christ, Humanity; Christ, Humility; Christ, Obedience; Incarnation, The

added to God's essential nature, 1:24ff
content of: the conditions of Diety, 1:24f
contrast in, 1:25
ethical content of "kenosis" passage, 1:21, 31f
ethical significance for Christ, 1:26f
and exaltation of Christ, 1:20-32
faith prerequisite for understanding, 1:20
"form" of a slave, 1:25
in God's means of atonement, 4:150-52
kenosis passage of Paul,
ethical content of, 1:21, 31f
N. T. passages in close affinity with, 1:21
not a new truth, 1:21
meaning of "kenosis," 1:20
postulate of the gospels, 1:30f
relation to biblical ethics, 5:280-84
relation to his Lordship, 1:29-32
spirit of: to be imitated by Christians, 1:21f
surrender of divine glory, 1:25
versus naturalism, purely humanitarian Christologies, humanism, and theistic absolutism, 1:22

Christ, Lamb—see also Revelation, The
giver and sustainer of life, 7:18f
work of Judge as, 7:18-20

Christ, Lord—see also Christ, Messiahship; Church, The Nature; Messiah; Son of Man, The
present reality, 1:187, 200
related to his kenosis, 1:29-32
significance to apostolic tradition, 4:394f

Christ, Mediator—see also Atonement, The; Christ, Priesthood of; Christ, Redeemer; Redemption; etc.
in being the Truth, 3:18
finality of, 4:150
incognito, 4:150f
that which God is for man and that which man is for God, 3:18

Christ, Messiahship—see also Christ, Lord; Church, Nature of; Messiah; Messianic hope; Son of Man, The
issue of the passion, 9:173-76
Jesus' claim to: in use of Son of Man title, 1:57
Jesus' concept contrasted with popular belief, 7:8-10
in Jesus' parables not self-disclosing, 1:188f
in Mark: series of questions and affirmations in reference to, 7:422f
purpose as Messiah: in terms of his people, 4:161f
relation to his teaching re church and state, 4:430-32
rooted in his being Servant,; 4:292
Schweitzer's interpretation surveyed and criticized, 3:184-93

Christ, Ministry—see also Christ, Mission
enigmatic character of, 1:191-93
length: Schweitzer's view criticized, 7:4-6
separating mankind, 1:191

Christ, Mission—see also Atonement, The; Christ, Messiahship; Christ, Redeemer; Redemption; Suffering Servant, The; etc.
the church's mission in sharing his suffering, 8:268-72
didactic stage of, 7:424
kerygmatic stage of, 7:424
revealed in his baptism, 4:289
in terms of Israel's vocation to imitate God, 7:421-25
in terms of Israel's servant mission, 8:268-72

Christ, Obedience—see also Christ, Kenosis; Christ, Temptation
connection between his obedience out of history and within history, 1:27
death the limit of, 1:27
evidence of his freedom, 6:407
evidence of his perfect humanity, 4:291
his atoning work, 7:152f
his one concern and purpose, 1:28; 4:288-91
inability, apart from Incarnation, to disobey, 1:26
redemptive significance of, 1:27f; 3:270; 7:152f
relation to his own demand for obedience, 4:291-93
in terms of God's fatherhood, 4:288-91
in victory over death, 3:270

Christ, Passion—see also Christ, Death; Christ, Trial; Cross, The; Gethsemane; Lord's Supper, The
interpretative preparation for: interpretation of Jesus' coming death, 9:176-79
annointing of Jesus, 9:176f
Gethsemane, 9:178f
Lord's Supper, 9:177f
Jesus' messiahship the issue of, 9:173-76
Mark's story interpreted, 9:165-82

Christ, Person—see also Christ, Divinity; Christ, Humanity; Christ, Kenosis; Christ, Messiahship; Suffering Servant, The; Trinity, The
bearing upon Christian doctrine of God, 3:19-29
God-man a paradox, 1:344
Johannine doctrine of, 4:3-11
as a person: to be preached so, 1:334
process of N. T. development of doctrine of, 3:20-29

Christ, Preaching of—see also Christ, Teaching of; Gospel, The; Kerygma, The (N. T.); Parables of Christ, The

centered in God's fatherhood, 3:21
imminence of God's kingdom fundamentalism, 9:137
kerygma related to his eschatological exegesis of O. T., 5:186f
kingdom of God central in, 7:26
a preacher of doctrine in experience, 1:333f

Christ, Priesthood—see also Atonement, The; Priests (and Priesthood)
association with people of God, 5:405f
as High Priest, 5:401-7
Incarnation and Atonement inseparably related in terms of, 10:149-55
necessary relation to Christ's being incarnate Word, 10:149-55
in view of man's necessary part in Atonement, 10:150-52
in view of necessary personal nature of atonement, 10:152f
in view of necessary union between God and man, 10:153-55
in terms of our identity with Christ, 10:150f
in view of O. T. understanding of mediator, 10:149f

Christ, Redeemer—see also Atonement, The; Christ, Death; Redemption; Suffering Servant, The; etc.
in defeating death, 2:269f
in drama of redemption, 2:20-23
in entering humanity, 1:29
eternal work of, 3:286-98
through his blood, 2:9

Christ, Second Adam
beginning of a new humanity, 9:19
fulfilment of creation, 9:19f

Christ, Self-consciousness—see also Christ, Messiahship; Suffering Servant, The
based on his own experience, 3:22f
early consciousness of Sonship, 4:12-14
in his baptism, 4:289
in John's gospel, 6:75
necessary assumption in understanding gospel, 3:22f
Schweitzer's interpretation criticized, 3:187ff

Christ, Teaching of—see also Christ, Preaching of; Gospel, The; Kerygma, The (N. T.); Parables of Christ, The; Sermon on the Mount, The
centered in God's fatherhood, 3:21
distinction between law of God and tradition of men, 5:187
ethical element
not to be separated from teaching re his person and work, 1:16
understood in terms of submission and assurance, 5:283f
Harnack on, 6:54f
helpful works on, 3:204
how to be interpreted or obeyed, 4:293; 4:422; 5:283f, 321
not center of gospel, 2:28
not to be taken literally, 4:422; 5:321
principles, not legalisms, 1:65
related to eschatological exegesis of O. T., 5:186f
root of N. T. message, 3:281
on stewardship of possessions, 8:142-54
understanding of: necessary to understand gospel, 2:27
unified wholeness of, 3:20f

Christ, Temptation
as cosmic battle, 9:137
evidence of his humanity, 1:241
reality of Incarnation seen in, 1:26f
sermon on, 7:34-41
significance of its following baptism, 3:167
vocational significance of, 4:289

Christ, Trial
demonstration of Jesus' superiority, 9:180
difference in nature of two trials, 1:203f
grounds for Jesus' condemnation political, not religious, 1:203f
criticism of, 1:377
indicating Jesus as Suffering Servant, 9:180
locality irrelevant, 4:131f

Christian ethics (general)—*see also* Christian ethics, Church and state; Christian freedom; Christian life, The; Ethics, Biblical; Law and gospel ?
attitude of Christian to non-Christian
basic problems in, 4:440
biblical basis of, 4:387-400
can never be static, 4:439f
Christ the foundation of, 1:436
Christian ethic as a gospel, 6:176f
communal nature of, 4:387-400
contrasted with negative Jewish law, 4:423f
determined by church's relation to itself and to the world, 4:397-400
double-sidedness of, 4:397-400; 7:440f
in Ephesians, 1:436-39
family as illustration of Christian ethic, 1:440-48
for Christians only, 1:438f
foundation of, 4:387-400
Christian faith, 1:329; 7:441
Christ, 1:436
need for biblical foundation, 1:3
at heart of Christian faith, 1:178
history of: in terms of church's relation to world, 4:397-400
individual responsibility in, 1:439f
influence of Greek and Roman ethics upon, 4:398
inseparable from gospel, 1:439; 6:176f

integral consequence of gospel, 1:439
internal moral freedom in, 6:175f
interrelated with eschatology, 9:424f
in James, 3:469-72
legitimate compromise in, 4:399f
limits of compromise in, 4:400
need for biblical foundation, 1:3, 329; 7:441
neighborliness the attitude to non-Christian, 4:401-15
Pauline doctrine of, 1:436-49
in Ephesians, 1:436-39
family as illustration, 1:440-48
foundation of, 1:436
individual responsibility, 1:439f
relation to Christian theology, 1:436-39
in I Peter
interrelated with eschatology, 9:424f
positive aspect of, 8:76f
submissive aspect of, 8:77-79
place of law in, 4:416-26
positive character of, 4:423f; 8:76f
related to moral endeavors outside Christianity, 3:137-41
related to union with Christ, 6:175-77
relation to biblical theology, 1:178, 436-39; 4:387-400, 416-26
relation to Incarnation to, 5:280-84
relation of law and grace in N. T., 4:416-26
relation to N. T. teaching on Christian maturity, 6:158
relation to ritual and doctrine, 4:439
resurrection's significance for, 2:35-37
sources of N. T. ethics, 8:76
submissive aspect of, 8:77-79
in terms of imitation of Christ, 7:418-25

Christian Ethics, Church and state
active and passive obedience to state, 4:431f
in ancient world identical, 4:427
Christian's relation to each, 4:427-38
divine authority supreme, 4:435
inward freedom in obedience to state, 4:436
Jesus' teaching, 4:429-32, 436-38
active and passive obedience to state, 4:431f
enacted in his own life, 4:430f
Paul's expansion of, 4:433
relation to his messiahship, 4:430-32
summation of all N. T. teaching, 4:437f
three main points of, 4:430
tribute to Caesar and to God, 4:429-32, 436-38
loyalty to state saved and advanced Christianity, 4:432
man owes duty to state, 4:435f
N. T. teaching, 4:428-38
active and passive obedience to state, 4:431f
addressed solely to the governed, 4:437
divine authority supreme, 4:435
general principles only, 4:429
inward freedom in obedience to state, 4:436
Jesus' teaching, 4:429-32, 436-38
main ideas summarized, 4:435-38
man owes duty to state, 4:435f
one-sided, 4:436
Paul's teaching, 4:432-34, 436-38
in I Peter, 4:434f; 8:78f
prudent and redemptive motive in, 4:432; 8:78f
relation to Jesus' messiahship, 4:430-32
relation to law, 6:411-14
reverence due state, 4:433
Roman position contrary to, 4:436
Roman's 13:1-7 discussed, 6:409-14
service the state performs, 4:436f
social and political conditions different from present, 4:428ff
state divinely instituted, 6:411
state has sphere of its own, 4:436
state only a mechanism, 4:429
state's authority not absolute or final, 4:435; 6:413f
state's function to restrain wrongdoing, 6:411f
superseded by love, 6:412f
state's purpose, 4:433
submission to state
active and passive, 4:431f
evangelistic motive, 4:432; 8:78f
inward freedom in, 4:436
in I Peter, 8:78f
sanctioned by love, 4:433f
summed up in Jesus' teaching re tribute to Caesar, 4:437f
tribute to Caesar and to God, 4:429-32, 4:36-38
Paul's teaching, 4:432-34; 6:409-14
expansion of Jesus' teaching, 4:433
prudent and redemptive motive in, 4:432
relation to his view of the law, 6:411-14
reverence due state, 4:433
state divinely instituted, 6:411
state's authority not absolute or final, 6:413f
state's function to restrain wrongdoing, 6:411f
superseded by love, 6:412f
state's purpose, 4:433
submission to state sanctioned by love, 4:433f
variety of opinions concerning, 6:409-11
prudential and redemptive motive, 4:432; 8:78f

relation to law, 6:411-14
reverence due state, 4:433
Roman position contrary to biblical teaching, 4:436
service the state performs, 4:436f
state divinely instituted, 6:411
state has sphere of its own, 4:436
state only a mechanism, 4:429
state's authority not absolute or final, 4:435; 6:413f
state's function to restrain wrongdoing, 6:411f
superseded by love, 6:412f
state's purpose, 4:433
submission to state
active and passive, 4:431f
evangelistic motive, 4:432; 8:78f
inward freedom in, 4:436
in I Peter, 8:78f
sanctioned by love, 4:433f
tribute to Caesar and to God, 4:429-32, 436-38

Christian freedom—see also Christian life, The; Law and Gospel
in Colossians, 2:153f
eschatological nature of, 6:395, 397f
a fruit of obedience, 4:296
in identification with Christ, 6:395f
in Jesus' person, 6:392-94
O. T. background of, 6:389-92
Paul's concept of, 2:153f; 4:416-18; 6:395f
related to law, 4:416-26; 6:395f
relation to Christ's being the truth, 6:394f
service the purpose of, 4:295
versus antinomianism, 4:416-18

Christian life, The—see also Christian freedom; Devotional life; Discipleship; Union with Christ
answered prayer a mark of, 1:64
apparent dualism in, 8:207f, 213
Christian maturity: relation to sanctification, 6:155-61
Christian vocation in N. T., 6:157f
corporate character of, 6:169f, 173-75
as cosmic struggle, 8:206-17
extra-biblical sources of cosmic struggle idea, 8:208-13
light versus darkness, 8:206-17
N. T. meaning of, 8:213-17
N. T. references to, 8:206f
question of apparent dualism, 8:207f, 213
cross the symbol, 1:39f
devotional life in N. T., 6:155f
double-sidedness of, 3:137f
features of service in, 8:155-62
fruitfulness a mark of, 1:63f
Holy Spirit in, 7:299-314, 315-21
attitude of receptivity to, 7:309f
living and walking by, 7:315-21
sermon on, 7:315-21
in terms of Jesus' promise of, 7:300-14
imitation of Christ in, 7:418-25, 8:74f
defined in terms of Christian mysticism, 7:418f
in demand of discipleship, 7:424f
in early Christian preaching, 7:422
in the gospels, 7:418-25
in Jesus' imitation of God, 7:421-24
in N. T. vocabulary, 7:422
necessary pattern of Christian life, 7:418-25
O. T. background, 7:479-21
in I Peter, 8:74f
individual freedom and moral power in, 6:169
joy a mark of, 1:64f
as life in Christ, 1:63, 197; 5:182-84
a unifying element of N. T., 5:182-84
as light versus darkness, 8:206-17
maintained in loving God and neighbor, 1:65f
marks of, 1:63-65
need for retreat to place of spiritual succor, 1:240-42
new obedience the norm of, 4:293-95
obedience in, 1:200; 4:286-97; 8:75f
place of habit in, 3:38-41
place of intellect in, 1:347f
place of law in, 4:416-26
quality of neighborliness in, 4:401-15
attitude to non-Christian world, 4:401-15
determining factors of, 4:412-15
evidenced in koinonia of early church, 4:408-11
implication of gospel, 4:408-11
N. T. fulfilment of O. T. concept, 4:405-7
O. T. roots of, 4:402-5
relation of grace and law in, 4:416-26
rooted in Christ, 1:197
the rule for: in terms of relationship with God as Person, 3:30-41
in terms of Christian mysticism, 7:418f
in terms of Christ's being light of world, 8:215
in terms of Christ's death and resurrection, 8:214-16
in terms of realized and futurist eschatology, 8:215-17
in terms of relationship with God as Person, 3:30-41
in terms of temptation, 8:213-16
unity of N. T. in terms of, 5:185
wholeness of: in love, 2:155f

Christian truth—see also Biblical theology; Doctrine, Christian; Paradox; Systematic Theology; Truth
increased to believers, 1:197
nature of
interrelation of event and meaning, 6:4-7

propositional?
in relation between biblical and systematic theology, 6:3-7
solely a matter of events ? 6:3f
transcendent, 6:186f
and reason, 1:341-49
Reformation the rediscovery of, 9:427

Christianity. Nature
Bible essential to, 9:426-28
doctrine vital to, 1:326-30
early Christianity: place of O. T. in, 5:186-202, 309f
essentially concerns man's sin and alienation from God, 10:408-10
explanation of its persistence, 1:238f
God's dynamic in: sermon, 6:178-83
Harnack's definition surveyed and criticized, 6:51-62
an historical religion, 9:193
living relationship between persons, 4:439
necessity of paradox in, 10:401
not essentially an ethic or piety, 10:407f
Paul's doctrine in term "in Christ," 6:162-77
place of reason in, 1:347f
relation to Judaism, 5:188-90
simple in essence, 1:336
union with Christ the heart of, 6:162-77

Church, The. Mission—see also Preaching; Salvation; Suffering Servant, The
continuity with function of Israel, 5:425
dual: to destroy and to build, 9:318f
eschatological perspective of, 8:278f, 286f
as evangelism
in face of changing life and culture, 8:288f
in Suffering Servant's mission, 8:259-72
in foreign missions, 8:280-87
eschaton related to, 8:286f
preaching of gospel assured, 8:280-87
as promise and commission, 8:280-87
promised enemies in face of, 8:282-85
sermon on, 8:280-87
fundamental business: make men uncomfortable, 1:38
God's instrument in salvation, 3:273-85
atonement being carried on in and through, 4:165-67
in terms of God's will and Christian family, 1:441
in terms of history being a trial, 8:275-77
in terms of House of Interpreter, 1:49
in terms of priesthood, 5:425f
in terms of Suffering Servant, 1:19; 5:25f; 8:268-78
in terms of "witness," 8:273-79

Church, The. Nature—see also Ecumenism; Kingdom of God, The; New Israel, The; People of God, The
adequate doctrine of: found only in Bible, 4:50
analogy of husband-wife relation, 1:445-47
O. T. origin, 1:445
authority supreme ? 7:259-63
basis for ecumenicity, 6:174
body of Christ
Christ the Head, 1:445-47; 4:393-96; 5:424
common membership in love, 5:423f
corporate fellowship, 1:438-40
describing members relationship to one another, 5:423f
God's kingdom in the historical process, 7:32f
unity with Christ in love, 5:423f
Christ as Lord or Head of,
analogy of husband-wife relation, 1:445-47
preeminence as, 5:424
in sharing God's transcendence and imminence, 4:393-96
collective will of, 1:444f
communal life of, 4:387-400
continuity with O. T. people of God, 5:422-25; 10:305-20
corporate, 5:425f; 6:169f, 173-75
basis for ecumenicity, 6:174
as body of Christ, 1:438-40, 445-47; 4:393-96; 5:423f; 7:32f
in collective will, 1:444f
in communal life, 4:387-400
and divine, 3:278f
in fellowship, 1:438-40; 4:395f
relation of individual and community, 4:395f, 5:411f, 413-26
covenant the O. T. foundation of, 9:279
divine, 3:278f
ecumenical in essence, 6:174
empowered by God, 6:37
essential in salvation, 1:452-55; 3:278f; 5:397f
essential unity of, 3:285; 6:174; 7:193f
fellowship of,
based on union with Christ, 6:169f
combination of collectivism with individuality, 4:395f
communal life, 4:387-400
corporate, 1:438-40
relation of individual to community, 5:413-26
a unifying element in N. T., 5:182-84
unity with Christ in love, 5:423f
God's kingdom in historical process, 7:32f
individual will subjected to collective will, 1:444f
interresponsibility between individual and church, 5:411f
membership
essential to salvation, 1:452-55; 5:397f
relation of members to one another: unity with Christ in love, 5:423f

O. T. foundations
covenant, 9:279
priesthood, 5:425
relation of individual to community, 5:413-26
relation of Old and New Israel, 10:305-20
in terms of Jewish community church grew out of, 4:387-91
as a priesthood, 5:425f
Reformation view, 10:400
in relation of Atonement and Incarnation, 10:32-36
relation of individual and community, 5:413-26
interresponsibility, 5:411f
relation to Old Israel, 10:305-20
fulfilment of O. T. people of God, 10:305-20
in Incarnation, 10:305-16
place and function of Old Israel in Christian era, 10:316-20
rooted in relation of Incarnation and Atonement, 10:32-36
as a spiritual house, 5:424f
supreme authority ? versus Bible's authority, 7:259-63
in terms of Jesus' relationship with disciples, 4:389-97
in terms of Jewish community it grew out of, 4:387-91
continuity with, 4:389f
newness, 4:390f
in terms of world's hostility, 4:392f
unity
ecumenical in essence, 6:174
essential, 3:285
in Paul's theology, 7:139f
unity of N. T. in terms of, 5:182-84
universal, 6:36f

Colossians
critical questions, 2:143-47
historical situation, 2:147f
message of,
bond of perfectness, 2:154-56
Christ and first creation, 2:150f
Christ and second creation, 2:152f
Christian freedom, 2:153f
faith and works, 7:400f
nothing essentially new, 2:146f
particular allusions, 2:146f
permanent validity of, 2:156f
refutation of syncretism, 2:147ff
theme, 2:147
revelation in, 2:143-57

Commentaries: 2:454-64
as implements of interpretation, 2:454-64
purpose of, 4:454-58
use of, 4:458-64

Concordances: 1:52-62
history of, 1:52f
as implements of interpretation, 1:52-62
most indispensable tool in Bible study, 1:62
standard works available, 1:54-56
value and use of, 1:56-62
balancing of partial truths, 1:61
discovery of internal clues to genuineness of Scripture, 1:61
enlightening difficult passages, 1:61
enriching of word meanings, 1:57
exact meaning of synonyms, 1:58
most indispensable tool in Bible study, 1:62
study of a biblical character, 1:59
studying distinctive truths of a book, 1:58
tracing growth of an idea, 1:59
true meaning of words, 1:56

Conversion
aim of all preaching, 4:305
a matter of election, 5:398
radical rebirth, 9:418f
relation of new and old selves, 9:418f

Corinthians, First: 7:62-77
Corinthian casuistry, 7:66
Corinthian church, 7:66f
emphasis on the church, 7:67
faith and works in, 7:398f
historical situation, 7:63f
literary structure, 7:68f
procedure for study of, 7:62-77
readers, 7:65f
significance and relevancy of, 7:73-75
on spiritual gifts, 7:71f
study of, 7:62-77
bibliography for, 7:75-77
procedure for, 7:62-77
on worship, 7:70f

Corporate personality
of Christians
based on union with Christ, 6:169f
basis for ecumenicity, 6:174
Christ's death and resurrection in terms of, 7:396
in the church: not the loss of individuality, 6:170
identity of Isaiah's Servant in terms of, 8:265-68
necessity of intercessory prayer in view of, 8:48f
in O. T.
in figure of king, 10:12-14
in figure of priest, 10:13f
God's relationship to the group through a man, 10:12-15
in Servant of Lord concept, 8:265-68; 10:11
in Son of Man concept, 9:141; 10:10f

relationship of God to the group through a man, 10:12-15
significance in Christian ethics, 1:439f

Covenant, The (O. T.)—*see also* Exodus, The; Israel, Election; Kingdom of God, The; New Covenant, The
basis of O. T. law, 7:53f, 412
biblical basis of philosophy of history, 9:35-40
bilateral, 1:159f; 5:414f; 9:279f
central idea in Israelite theology, 1:159
Christ's fulfilment of, 1:435; 9:292f; 10:305-20
conditioned by obedience, 5:414f
corporate and individual responsibility in, 9:280
emotional aspects of, 9:284
eschatological aspect of, 9:290
eternal quality of, 9:283f
ethical or moral quality of, 5:8f, 417-19; 9:279f, 284
basis of O. T. law, 7:53f, 412
corporate and individual responsibility, 9:280
free moral choice with ethical implications, 1:159f, 175-79
inseparable from O. T. law, 7:406f, 414f
obedience the condition of, 5:414f
explained in terms of God's presence, 1:422
force for social unity, 1:160
free moral choice with ethical implications, 1:159f, 175-79
germ of God's kingdom, 1:159
God's obligation and man's response in, 1:159f; 9:279f
God's promises the presuppositions of, 5:391
historical development of covenant concept, 9:279-93
Incarnation fulfilment of, 10:305-20
individualism implicit and explicit in, 5:415ff
inseparable from O. T. law, 7:406f, 414f
Israel's perversion and misunderstanding of, 1:175-79; 9:280f
legal aspect of, 9:284
love the emotional aspect of, 9:284
marriage as figure of, 1:175; 3:14f; 9:282f
meaning in terms of Christ, 1:435
in message of 8th C. prophets, 1:175-79
a mutual obligation, 1:159f; 9:279f
neither mechanical nor eternal, 5:9
not ethnic, 5:414-16
not irrevocable, 7:27
obedience the condition of, 5:414f
O. T. foundation of the church, 9:279
personal knowledge of God in, 9:281
perversion of, 1:175-79; 9:280f
prophetic understanding of, 1:175-79; 3:278; 9:281ff
relation to God's kingship, 7:26f
a relationship of unequals, 9:11
revitalized in II Isaiah, 5:20f
symbolized in marriage figure, 1:175; 3:14f; 9:282f
universal aspect of, 9:290

Covenant code, The
compared with Code of Hammurabi, 3:88-90; 7:407
compared with Deuteronomic and Holiness codes, 7:408f
ethical and social content summarized, 7:409-11
features of individualization in, 10:10

Creation—*see also* Image of God, The; Nature
all creation to serve and glorify God, 9:14-18
biblical doctrine: essay on, 9:3-20
biblical doctrine not science versus religion, 9:4
biblical understanding of time in terms of Christian concept of, 5:290f
Christ in, 2:150-53; 3:10; 9:19f
Christ's fulfilment of O. T. doctrine, 9:19f; 10:4-19, 15
communism's negation of doctrine of, 9:3
connection with second creation, 2:152f
creation equals salvation in O. T., 9:6-19
creation *ex nihilo* first found in II Maccabees, 9:11
de-mythologizing of creation story questionable, 9:5
eschatological aspect of, 9:18-20
general revelation in, 10:5
Genesis narratives compared, 2:40-43; 8:422-24
God sustains all creation, 9:10-14
God's lordship over nature, 9:7f
God's purpose in, 2:80f
self-expression, 3:294
God's sovereignty and transcendence affirmed in, 9:10
intent of biblical story, 2:76
Israel's election as equivalent to, 8:422
N. T. doctrine
beginning of a new humanity, 9:19f
biblical understanding of time in terms of, 5:290f
Christ in creation, 2:150-53; 3:10
Christ's fulfilment of O. T. doctrine, 9:19f
creation understood Christologically, 9:19f
eschatological aspect of, 9:19
new creation necessitated by sin, 9:19
Paul's teaching in Colossians, 2:150-53
new creation necessitated by sin, 9:19
O. T. doctrine, 9:3-19; 10:4-9
affirms God's sovereignty and transcendence, 9:10
all creation to serve and glorify God, 9:14-18

arose out of Israel's worship experience, 9:5-18
Christ's fulfilment of, 9:19f; 10:4-9, 15
cosmic scope of, 9:8f
cosmology of: theological teaching, 9:12-14
create: to bring into being something absolutely new, 9:11
creation equals salvation, 9:6-19
creation *ex nihilo* not found in O. T., 9:11
de-mythologizing of creation-faith questionable, 9:5
eschatological aspect of, 9:18f
fulfilled in Christ, 9:19f
does not end with creation of world, 10:4f
general revelation in, 10:5
Genesis narratives compared, 2:40-43; 8:422-24
God alone gives life meaning, 9:6-10
God sustains all creation, 9:10-14
God's lordship over nature, 9:7f
God's purpose in creation, 2:80f; 3:294
Israel's election equivalent to creation, 8:422
man's role to serve and glorify God, 9:14-18
natural law not independent of God, 9:12
nature's role to serve and glorify God, 9:14
new creation necessitated by sin, 9:19
not dealing with manufacture of nature, 9:9
presupposes election-faith, 9:6-10
in terms of election and meaning of man's history, 8:422; 9:6-10
total dependence of world upon God, 9:10-14
significance of time element in, 9:18f
witness to God's character and person, 10:5
witness to Incarnation, 10:4-9, 15
relevance of biblical doctrine to scientific culture, 9:4f
in terms of election and meaning of man's history, 8:422; 9:6-10
total dependence of world upon God, 9:10-14
witness to God's character and person, 10:5
witness to Incarnation, 10:4-9, 15

Cross, The—see also Atonement, The; Christ, Death; Resurrection, The
at center of God's redemptive activity, 2:9
divine attributes demanded by, 4:139-41
fact of cross and resurrection fundamental to N. T. religion, 1:7
focal point of history, 1:27f
fulfilment of O. T. Scriptures, 4:135f
inseparable from resurrection, 4:164f
interpreted from resurrection vantage point, 4:133-41
preaching of: part of cross' action, 6:142
redemptive value in Paul's theology, 7:135f
related to God's whole redemptive purpose, 4:136-38
relation to resurrection
interpreted from resurrection vantage point, 4:133-41
inseparable from, 4:164f
must be interpreted from point of resurrection, 2:28; 4:164f
together the fundamental fact in N. T., 1:7
resurrection the necessary interpretive vantage point of, 2:28; 4:164f
symbol of Christian living, 1:39f
trademark of Christianity, 4:131

Daniel: 6:436-50—*see also* Apocalyptic literature
apocalyptic nature of, 6:441
author's purpose, 2:435; 6:440
authorship and date, 6:438-41
canonicity, 6:436
four world kingdoms of, 6:439f
God's universal kingdom in, 10:265-67
historical greatness of, 2:435
historical situation, 2:434f
interpretive summary of contents, 6:441-46
literary and historical considerations, 2:434-36; 6:436-41
preaching from, 2:436f
suggested texts for, 6:448
relevance of message, 2:436f; 6:446-48
resurrection in, 6:445; 10:268
Son of Man in, 6:443f
structure and message, 2:435f
study of, 6:436-50
bibliography for, 6:448-50
suggested texts for preaching, 6:448
text, 6:436f

David
fall of: sermon on, 3:164-69
initiator of Israel's centralized state and worship, 1:162-64
personal virtues of, 3:164f

Day of Atonement (Jewish)
as covering every kind of sin, 1:431f
in Leviticus, 4:463f

Day of the Lord—see also Eschatology; Judgment; Last judgment, The
Amos' view of, 3:345f
in apocalyptic literature, 2:416f
in II Isaiah, 5:21

Dead Sea scrolls, The—see also Essenes; John the Baptist
cannot attest gospel events, 9:90
discovery of, 8:208

Manual of Discipline, 8:208-14; 9:71-90
indicating idea of history as cosmic struggle, 8:208-13
new light on Essene theology, 9:72-89
new light on John Baptist, 9:71-90
validation of 4th Gospel re John Baptist, 9:84-89
value and limitation of, 9:90

Death—see also Eternal life; Evil; Immortality; Resurrection; Resurrection, The; Sin
Bible's finality about, 5:393f
Hebrew concept: end of everything, 1:317f
invisible state of creation, 7:150f
late Hebrew development of life after death, 1:318-21, 494
meaning in Romans, 7:150-52
N. T. reality of, 3:269f
N. T. victory over, 3:269f
relation to sin and atonement in Romans, 7:142-55
sermon on biblical teaching, 1:450-55
in sin, 7:151
to sin, 7:151f
unity with sin and devil, 4:160

Demons
an integral part of Evil, 4:159f
not an "accommodation" in gospel story, 4:159f
question of: not to be evaded in preaching, 9:138f
represented in Satan, 4:159f

Deuteronomic code, The
compared with Covenant and Holiness codes, 7:408f
ethical and social content summarized, 7:409-11

Deuteronomy: 6:321-40
authorship and date, 6:322-24
central theme, 6:338
outline of contents, 6:324f
study of, 6:321-40
bibliography for, 6:339f
theology of, 6:325-38
election, 6:329-31
God and history, 6:334f
Israel's relationship to God, 6:329-32
in election, 6:329-31
father-son bond, 6:332
as God's possession, 6:331f
as holy, 6:331
Israel's response, 6:332-34
monotheism, 6:325-28
other gods, 6:328f
sin and repentance, 6:335-38
social life, 6:336-38
worship, 6:335f

Devotional life—see also Christian life, The; Prayer; Worship
in Bible, 6:279-89
elements and aids of, 6:287-89
festivals, 6:289
forces of nature, 6:287
prayer, 6:288f
priesthood and sacrifice, 6:289
Scripture, 6:287f
ethical responsibility in, 6:282-85
individual and corporate nature, 6:282-85
institutions of, 6:285-87
objectives of, 6:281-85
prophetic nature of, 6:279ff
response to God's initiative, 6:280f
biblical elements and aids of, 6:287-89
biblical institutions of, 6:285-87
definition of, 6:280f
ethical responsibility in, 6:282-85
individual and corporate nature of, 6:282-85
objectives of, 6:281-85
prophets' view of, 6:280-88
response to God's initiative, 6:280f

Disciples, The
basic privilege of: in terms of mystery of God's kingdom, 1:186-91
God's kingdom realized in, 7:425
nucleus of New Israel, 4:389-93
relationship with Jesus before and after Pentecost compared, 4:389-97
remnant of Israel, 5:187
significance of number 12, 4:389

Discipleship—see also Christian life, The; Disciples, The
basic privilege of: in terms of mystery of God's kingdom, 1:190f
in terms of imitation of Christ, 7:418-25
in terms of Son of Man's vocation, 7:424f

Dispensationalism: 10:170-87
distinctive beliefs surveyed and criticized, 10:173-87
apostate church, 10:185-87
eight covenants, 10:178-82
prophecy relating to kingdom of Heaven, 10:182-84
seven dispensations, 10:173-78
historical source of, 10:170f
Scofield Bible's scholarship and spirit criticized, 10:171-73
study of, 10:170-87

Divorce—see also Marriage
concession to man's sinfulness, 7:54f
Jesus' interpretation of O. T. law, 7:54f
Mosaic law evidence of God's power to reveal himself to limited human understanding, 1:12

O. T. law
concession to man's sinfulness, 7:54f
Jesus' interpretation of, 7:54f
privilege of husband alone, 1:442
recognition of God's power to reveal himself to limited human understanding, 1:12
in rabbinic writings, 3:447
symbol of God's judgment upon Israel, 1:175
World Council of Churches on, 5:57f

Doctrine, Christian—see also Biblical theology; Christian truth; Systematic theology
defined in terms of Christian experience, 1:330f
in Jesus' preaching, 1:333f
personal power of, 1:327
place in preaching, 1:325-40
vital to Christianity, 1:326-30

Ecclesiastes—see also Wisdom; Wisdom literature, The
meaning of name, 2:305
preaching from, 2:305-9
structure, 2:305
theme, 2:305ff
wisdom in, 2:306

Ecumenism—see also World Council of Churches, The
Bible's authority the basis, 1:362; 2:321-23; 3:50ff, 456ff; 6:308f
Bible's relation to an ecumenical theology, 4:48-50
corporate nature of church the basis of, 6:174
critical Reformation lesson, 3:430f
native to gospel, 6:174

Election—see also Israel, Election
conversion a matter of, 9:418f
equivalent in O. T. to creation and redemption, 8:422
implies responsibility, 3:276ff; 5:397
involves hardship and suffering, 3:276ff
operation of salvation in, 5:396f

Ephesians: 8:188-205
authorship, 1:436f; 8:202-4
on Christian family, 8:200-2
on the church, 8:199-202
date, 8:202-4
ethical and personal resurrection in, 8:198f
faith and works in, 7:401
on forces of darkness, 8:197f
hymn of salvation in, 8:195-97
intercessory prayer in, 8:193-95
literary structure, 1:436f; 8:189-93
occasion of writing, 8:202-4
old and new man in, 8:198
purpose, 8:202-4
resurrection in, 8:198f
study of, 8:188-205
bibliography for, 8:204f
trinitarian pattern of, 8:189-93

Eschatology—see also Hope; Kingdom of God, The; Last judgment, The; Resurrection, The; Second Advent, The
all-inclusive nature of, 5:31f
American and European points of view in tension, 8:170f
Bible the final authority in determining Christian doctrine of, 8:170f
Bible's unity in terms of, 5:285-303
Christian progress in view of, 8:138f
Christ's present reign in terms of, 8:135
coming of Son of Man, 7:3-13
completion of God's work, 8:137
consummation of history, 8:137
current uncertainties in, 6:184
eschatological exegesis of O. T. in early church, 5:186-91
futurist aspect
completion of God's work, 8:137
consummation of history, 8:137
eschatological exegesis of O. T., 5:186-91
God's consummation of salvation, 9:424f
God's final victory, 8:135f
Last Judgment, 8:137
and realized aspect
American and European points of view in tension, 8:170f
current uncertainties, 6:184
history a cosmic struggle in terms of, 8:215-17
Schweitzer's position, 3:337
surveyed and criticized, 3:184-93; 7:3-13
Second Advent, 7:3-13; 8:136-38
state of saints in glory, 8:140f
God's consummation of salvation, 9:424f
God's final victory, 8:135f
and history, 5:27-39
Bible's unity in its view of, 5:285-303
history a cosmic struggle in terms of N. T. doctrine of realized and futurist eschatology, 8:215-17
history a cosmic struggle in terms of, 8:215-17
hope related to realized eschatology, 8:82-85
immortality in view of, 8:140
interim aspect, 8:138f
interrelated with ethics, 9:424f
in inter-testament period, 1:320f
Jesus' teaching, 3:184-93; 7:3-13
in Last Judgment, 8:137
meaning of word, 5:31
must be preached, 7:43f
N. T. doctrine
American and European points of view in tension, 8:170f

Christian progress seen in, 8:138f
Christ's present reign, 8:135
coming of the Son of Man, 7:3-13
completion of God's work, 8:137, 9:421-23
consummation of history, 8:137
current uncertainties in, 6:184
eschatological exegesis of O. T. in, 5:186-91
eschatology and ethics, 9:424f
eschatology and history, 5:27-39, 285-303; 8:215-17
futurist aspect of, 5:186-91; 7:3-13; 8:135-38, 140f, 215-17; 9:421-23
God's consummation of salvation, 8:137; 9:421-23
God's final victory, 8:135f
history as cosmic struggle in terms of, 8:215-17
hope related to realized eschatology, 8:82-85
immortality in, 8:140
interim aspect of, 8:138f
Jesus' teaching, 3:184-93; 7:3-13
Last Judgment in, 8:137
Pauline doctrine, 8:131-41
in I Peter, 8:82-85; 9:421-25
presence of New Age, 7:9-13; 8:134f
present dilemma in study of, 5:27-39
realized aspect of, 5:186-91; 7:9-13; 8:82-85, 134f, 215-17
relevance of, 8:131-41
resurrection the basis of hope, 8:140
resurrection the starting point of, 7:43f
Schweitzer's interpretation, 3:337
surveyed and criticized, 3:184-93; 7:3-13
Second Advent in, 7:3-13; 8:136-38
state of saints in glory, 8:140f
tension re freedom, 6:397f
time element, 5:32-35
necessitated by man's inability to be righteous, 3:279f
Pauline doctrine, 8:131-41
based on his belief in God, 8:133
Christian progress in, 8:138f
Christ's present reign, 8:135
completion of God's work, 8:137
consummation of history, 8:137
futurist aspect of, 8:135-38
God's final victory, 8:135f
immortality, 8:140
interim aspect of, 8:138f
Last Judgment, 8:137
presence of New Age, 8:134f
realized aspect of, 8:134f
relevance of, 8:131-41
resurrection the basis of hope, 8:140
Second Advent, 8:136-38
state of saints in glory, 8:140f
strange to modern ears, 8:131f
presence of New Age, 7:9-13, 8:134f
present dilemma in study of, 5:27-39
realized aspect
Christ's present reign, 8:135
eschatological exegesis of O. T., 5:186-91
and futurist aspect
American and European points of view in tension, 8:170f
current uncertainties, 6:184
history a cosmic struggle in terms of, 8:215-17
hope related to, 8:82-85
in Paul, 8:134f
presence of New Age, 7:9-13; 8:134f
recognized importance in biblical studies, 7:43
relation to time, 5:32-35
relevance of, 8:131-41
Schweitzer's interpretation of N. T. eschatology, 3:337
surveyed and criticized, 3:184-93; 7:3-13
seeds of: in early Israel's faith, 5:9-11
tension re freedom, 6:397f
in terms of Second Advent, 7:3-13, 8:136-38

Essenes, The
in Dead Sea Scrolls' Manual of Discipline, 8:208-14; 9:71-89
identified with Covenanters of Damascus in Manual of Discipline, 8:208-11
John Baptist's dissatisfaction with, 9:73f
relation to John Baptist, 9:71-90
geography and early life of John, 9:71-73
John's dissatisfaction with Essenes, 9:73f
in terms of ideas of baptism, 9:74-78
in terms of eschatology, 9:79-89
theology
baptism and forgiveness, 9:74-79
differences with N. T. thought, 8:214-17; 9:73ff
eschatology, 8:215-17; 9:79-89
history a cosmic struggle, 8:211-14
kinship with N. T. thought, 8:211-14; 9:74ff
messianic expectation, 9:79-89
predestination, 8:214
in relation to John Baptist, 9:73ff
sacrifice, 9:75f
separation for purity, 9:72-74

Eternal life—see also Heaven; Immortality; Sheol; Soul; Spirit
in apocalyptic literature, 2:417f
assurance of salvation in nonbiblical thought, 3:268
biblical understanding of life after death, 1:309-24
development of Hebrew idea of life after death, 1:318-21
distinguished from mortal life, 1:323f
extent of O. T. anticipation of, 10:267-69

in Job ? 2:304
N. T. doctrine
based "in Christ," 1:323f
basis of: seen in Psalms, 1:316
disclosed in Christ, 3:269-72
eternal life only within church, 1:450-55
in John, 1:323f
sermon on, 1:450-55
union with Christ, 1:323f; 6:166f, 171f
in nonbiblical thought: assurance of salvation, 3:268
not same as immortality of soul, 1:309-24, 493f
O. T. references to life after death, 1:313ff
only within the church, 1:450-55
relation to O. T. concept of Sheol, 1:317f
sermon on, 1:450-55
union with Christ as, 1:323f; 6:166f, 171f

Ethics, Biblical—see also Christian ethics; Law and Gospel
aim: conformity of man to God's character, 5:279
based on grace, 5:276ff
biblical norm of social behaviour, 3:387-99
common aim of, 5:279
common foundation of, 5:279
common pattern of, 5:278-80
communal aspect of, 3:407f
complexities of Paul's interpretation of law, 5:268-72
concrete and personal, 5:273f
family: in Wisdom literature, 4:453-57
God's nature the foundation of, 5:279
Incarnation's relation to, 5:280-84
no radical break between O. T. and N. T., 5:274
Pauline doctrine
complexities of, 5:268-72
Protestant interpretations of, 5:268-72
in view of Paul's own relation to O. T. law, 5:272-78
prophetic understanding of ethics, 3:400-14
relation of ethical imperative to ethical indicative, 3:408-14
relation of sanctification and justification in, 5:282
relation to worship, 3:400-14, 423
social behaviour in O. T., 3:389-96
fundamental principles, 3:391-96
in terms of obedience in submission, 5:278-80
unity of, 5:268-84, 312-14
in view of Paul's own relationship to O. T. law, 5:272-78

Evangelism
as Israel's mission: deduction from monotheism, 8:266
in terms of Suffering Servant's mission, 8:259-72

Evil—see also Death; Satan; Sin
in apocalyptic literature, 2:410-12
Atonement in terms of God's war with, 4:156-67
demons an integral part of, 4:159f
dominion of: conquered in Atonement, 4:159f
origin not biblically explained, 3:149-51
temporary character of, 5:303
unity of sin, death, and devil, 4:160

Existentialism
Bultmann's existential presuppositions criticized, 10:145-55
existential-theological interpretation of Bible: anthropocentric tendency of, 10:282
Kierkegaard's existential conclusions in criticism of Bultmann, 10:146f

Exodus: 3:78-95
archaeological study of, 3:87f
authorship and literary structure, 3:82-85
biography of Moses, 3:86f
chronology of, 3:88f
deliverance the theme of, 10:263
Hebrew character of, 3:81
history and geography in, 3:85f
legislation in, 3:89f
nature of, 3:78-82
primary source for understanding Israel's religion, 3:90f
relationship with whole of Scripture, 3:81f
religion of, 3:90-92
religious motif of, 3:80f
revelation in, 3:79f
study of, 3:78-95
approach for, 3:79-82
goals to be achieved in, 3:92-95
main lines of investigation, 3:82-92
procedure for, 3:78-95

Exodus, The—see also Israel, Election
achieved by God through natural forces, 1:6, 421
announced and interpreted beforehand by Moses, 1:6
beginning of Israel's history, 5:7f, 165
date of, 3:88f
explained in terms of volcanic eruption, 1:421f
forces of nature in, 1:6, 421
fulfilled in Christ, 1:434f; 4:445-49; 10:262ff
fundamental fact of O. T. religion, 1:6
God's character revealed in, 1:6
historicity of, 5:165
imagery of,
in II Isaiah, 5:19-21
in Transfiguration, 10:262
Israel's beginning, 5:7f, 165
Israel's interpretation of, 5:8f
meaning in Christ, 1:434f; 4:445-49;

10:262ff
N. T. Centrality of, 10:262
New Exodus
association with New Covenant, 10:263f
fulfilled in Christ, 10:264
prophetic hope in terms of, 10:263f
O. T. centrality of, 10:262f
pointing to resurrection, 10:261-64
prophetic hope in terms of, 10:263f
sacramental celebration of, 1:6f
theme of: how developed in course of history, 10:263f
typology of, 4:445-49
unifying fact of O. T., 5:165

Experience
authority of preaching from, 1:338-40
conditioned by one's nature, 1:24
danger of preaching from, 1:208
inadequacy of theology centered in, 8:445

Ezekiel: 8:446-71
authenticity, 8:454f
chief contents of, 8:461-68
clues to, 8:456-61
compilation and edition: stages of, 8:461f
concept of Spirit in, 7:284-86
emphasis on individual responsibility, 5:419f
evaluation of, 8:468-71
fulfilment of phophecy: extent of, 8:469f
"glory-theology" of, 8:456f
historical background, 8:450f
individualism seen in, 5:419f
journey to Jerusalem explained, 8:458-60
key to: the Temple, 8:455-61
link between Jeremiah and II Isaiah, 8:452f
literary elements of, 8:453
location of prophet, 8:454f
mysterious character of, 8:455f
outline and summary of contents, 8:462-68
preparation for Christ, 8:470f
primary concern: just monotheism, 5:420
priestly character of, 8:456f
as prophetic literature, 8:451-53
spirit of time and book, 8:468f
stages of compilation and edition, 8:461f
study of, 8:446-71
approach for, 8:449f
note on literature for, 8:471
theme: the Temple, 8:456
unity of, 8:454f
view of history, 8:469f
vision of God: meaning, 8:457f
vision of New Temple: meaning, 8:460f

Ezekiel (prophet)—*see also* Ezekiel
fulfilment of his prophecy: extent of, 8:469f
location of, 8:454f
mysterious character of, 8:455f
preparation for Christ, 8:470f
as priest, 8:456f
relation to Jeremiah and II Isaiah, 8:452f
significance in sacred history, 1:429
spirit of time of, 8:468f
theology of: "glory-theology," 8:456f
view of history, 8:467f
vision of God: affinity with Isaiah's, 8:457f

Faith—see also Obedience
Abraham as example of, 7:148
an act of will, 4:284
channel of God's dynamic, 6:183
Christ the object of, 2:303f
contrasted with unbelief in John, 1:59
creates new kind of righteousness, 4:154f
the end of preaching, 10:427
essential to knowledge of God, 5:287
freedom achieved solely in, 5:299f
illustrated by Bunyan, 2:178f
illustrated in Dante's *Divine Comedy,* 6:183
in James: relation to Pauline concept, 3:472
Jesus' example on Cross, 2:179
in John, 1:58f; 6:70f
contrasted with unbelief, 1:59
frequency and centrality of faith, 1:58
nature of faith, 1:58f
in justification and reconciliation, 4:154f
as life in scorn of consequences, 6:71
more than belief, 4:154
necessary in biblical interpretation, 6:27f, 36
necessary participation in salvation, 4:152-54
obedience the expression of, 4:284f
Paul's concept related to James', 3:472
Paul's symbol of child, 1:447
as practical confidence in God, 2:178
product of being offended by Christ, 8:433-43
related to faithfulness, 2:178f
relation to behaviour, 4:439f
relation to promise, 1:447
relation to revelation, 3:80
relation to sin and death, 7:146-52
relation to union with Christ, 6:165
relational aspect of, 4:439
as self-commitment and love, 4:151f
silly comedy of "losing one's faith," 1:39f
stamina of, 2:340f
in terms of imitating God's faithfulness, 7:421
and works in N. T., 7:387-403
world's inhospitality to, 1:43

Family, The
Hebrew doctrine contrary to Christian doctrine, 1:441-43
Pauline doctrine of Christian family, 1:440-48; 8:200-2
corporate activity of family, 1:440

Hebrew doctrine contrary to, 1:441-43
husband rules in love, 8:201
illustrates Christian ethic in the church, 1:440-48
relation of family to church, 1:440-48; 8:200-2
wife in position of submission but different from that of children and slaves, 8:201f
in I Peter: spirit of graciousness the controlling factor, rather than male supremacy, 8:77f
Wisdom literature on family ethics, 4:453-57
children, 4:454-56
family an institution, 4:453
husband and father, 4:454f
wife, 4:453f

Fear of God, The
beginning of Christian learning, 1:132
defined as reverence, 2:351
identical in N. T. with fear of Christ, 1:444
meaning in terms of reverence and obedience, 1:444

Feeding of 5,000, The
in John an object lesson, 1:335
in Mark, 9:144-49
contents and relation of 2 feeding miracles, 9:144f
meaning, 9:145-49
Christ's sacrifice as Bread of life, 9:146f
Christ's sustaining the church, 9:147f
eschatological: realized and futurist, 9:148f
Jesus the Messiah: fulfilment of O. T., 9:145
salvation for all men, 9:146
reliability of record of, 9:144, 149

Flesh—see also Soul; Spirit
O. T. concept, 1:321-23
difference between flesh and spirit, 1:321-23
outward expression of man's totality, 10:17
unity of flesh and soul, 10:17
Pauline concept,
double meaning of flesh, 10:21
flesh sinful, 1:323
relation between mortal and resurrected flesh, 1022
transformed in N. T. resurrection, 1:323f

Flood, The
God's purpose in, 2:45f
symbolical use in N. T., 4:449

Forgiveness—see also Redemption; Salvation; Sin
foundation of joy, 3:422f
God's cost in, 4:168-75
men's unwillingness to accept, 1:200
purification as symbol of, 3:420f
sermon on, 4:168-75

Freedom—see also Man, Freedom
alone realized in Christ, 6:400f
balance of: sermon, 6:415-19
Bible's relation to contemporary problems of, 6:421
biblical doctrine, 6:387-98
all-inclusive, 6:391f
balance of freedom, 6:415-19
deliverance from captivity, 6:389-98
in dependence upon God, 6:390f
eschatological, 6:391f, 395, 397f
freedom alone realized in Christ, 6:400f
freedom conditioned by service, 6:389-92, 404
from sin and death, 6:392-98
in identification with Christ, 6:395f
in Jesus' person, 6:392-98
N. T. teaching, 6:392-98
eschatological, 6:395, 397f
freedom alone realized in Christ, 6:400f
freedom conditioned by service, 6:389-92, 404
from sin and death, 6:392-98
in identification with Christ, 6:395f
in Jesus' person, 6:392-94
in Paul, 6:395f
in regard to truth, 6:394f
in relation to law, 6:395f
total deliverance, 6:395
O. T. teaching, 6:389-92
all-inclusive, 6:391f
in dependence upon God, 6:390f
eschatological, 6:391f
freedom to serve God, 6:389-92
in prophets' persons, 6:390f
in regard to truth, 6:394f
related to law, 6:395f
religious freedom, 6:399-408
freedom by religion, 6:400f
freedom for religion, 6:402f
freedom from religion, 6:399f
freedom in religion, 6:403f
freedom of religion, 6:404-8
in restraint, 6:417-19
in salvation, 6:419
total deliverance, 6:395
conditioned by service, 6:389-92, 404
contemporary problems of, 6:420f
current confusion re, 6:387f
in dependence upon God, 6:390f
eschatological nature of, 6:391f, 395, 397f
in Greek thought
inner freedom, 6: 388
political freedom, 6:388
in Jesus' person, 6:392-94
in the prophets' persons, 6:390f

religious freedom: biblical aspects of, 6:399-408
freedom by religion, 6:400f
freedom for religion, 6:402f
a natural right, 6:402f
spiritual and universal, 6:402f
freedom from religion, 6:399f
biblical indictment of, 6:399f
loss of freedom, 6:400
freedom in religion, 6:403f
freedom of religion, 6:404-8
biblical redefinition of, 6:404-8
relation to exclusiveness of biblical religion, 6:404-6
relation to man's freedom, 6:407f
relation to religion's source and authority, 6:406f
progressive biblical development of, 6:399-408
in salvation, 6:419
sermon on balance of, 6:415-19
Stoic concept of, 6:388
works through restraint, 6:417-19

Fundamentalism
in America today: review of, 3:55f
basically rationalistic, 6:185
considered a heresy, 3:56
failure in biblical scholarship, 1:142
kinship with liberalism, 6:185
rejected by World Council of Churches, 3:56f

Genesis: 2:76-89
author's viewpoint, 2:76f
contains whole essential of Israel's faith, 5:163-65
historic perspective of, 2:77
literary structure of, 2:79-82
preface to Israel's history, 5:163-65
study of, 2:76-89
principles for, 2:76-83
resources of scholarship for, 2:83-89

Gethsemane
agony of, 1:28
assurance of God's will to Jesus, 4:290
glimpse of Christ's inner struggle, 1:241
Jesus' final test, 9:178f
in view of Christ's kenosis, 1:28

Gnosticism
in Colossae, 2:148ff; 3:289ff
dealt with in I John, 4:196-99
knowledge the basis of salvation, 1:342; 8:392f
Paul's attack in Colossians, 2:148-57; 3:289ff
rejection of Incarnation: necessitated rejection of O. T., 10:3f
substantial view of power and Spirit, 6:269f
view of eschatology, 8:392f
view of redemption, 1:342; 6:270; 8:392f

God, Acts
in accord with his nature, 1:23
basis of Israel's faith, 1:6
deliverance effected through, 1:6
fulfilment of his promises, 1:7
indicating God a warrior who exerts his power, 1:45f
paternal in motive,
primary means of God's revelation, 1:190; 2:33
reveal God's character, 1:6

God, Authority
the Bible's authority, 6:28-38
in Jesus' life, death, and resurrection, 6:34-36
in N. T. church, 6:36-38
in O. T., 6:28-33
as Redeemer: seen in Jesus, 6:34f
Reformation view, 1:133
revealed in Scripture, 1:133
as Servant: seen in Jesus, 6:35

God, Creator—see also Creation
alone gives meaning to man's history, 9:6-10
designates all creation to serve and glorify himself, 9:14-18
Israel's affirmation of: arose out of worship experience, 9:5-18
in Moses' religion, 1:159
purpose as, 1:188
self-expression, 3:294
seen in his name, 5:6
total dependence of all creation upon, 9:10-14

God, Fatherhood
authority of: seen in Jesus, 6:34
center of Jesus' teaching, 3:21
in concern for the lost, 4:17f
in concrete and personal love, 4:16-18
contrast with abstract conceptions of God, 4:16
demands man's response
filial, 4:18ff
in love, 4:19
in total submission, 4:20f
intrinsic to God's nature, 1:23f
Jesus' doctrine of, 3:21
Jesus'obedience in terms of, 4:288-91
Jesus' revelation of, 4:14-19
in concern for the lost, 4:17f
in concrete and personal love, 4:16-18
in contrast with abstract conceptions of God, 4:16
in contrast with Rabbinic teaching, 4:15f
demanding filial response, 4:18ff
as knowable and available to all, 4:15-17
Jesus' unique knowledge of, 4:12-14
in judgment, 4:22f
in knowableness and availability to all, 4:15-17

manifested in his providence, 1:357-59
nature of: seen in his love, 1:350-59
object of man's obedience, 4:286ff
reasons for belief in, 3:21-29
reflected in human fatherhood in church, 1:440
sermon on, 1:350-59
in synoptic gospels, 4:12-23

God, Glory of—see also Christ, Kenosis
in creation of man, 1:214
revealed in Christ
in grace and truth: meaning of, 3:45-49
revealed in nature, 3:44f
seen by Jesus, 3:44f
Wordsworth on, 3:45
signifying his presence, 8:456

God, Imminence
in Christ, 1:48
as head of the church, 4:393-95
in O. T.: summarized, 6:31
relation to his transcendence in terms of Spirit, 10:272f
result of God's love, 4:16f

God, Judge—see also Judgment
based on his being Redeemer, 5:165f
in Revelation, 7:17
through Christ, 7:17-20

God, Love of
in action in Jesus, 4:406
in answering prayer, 1:352-54
attribute demanded by Cross, 4:139-41
available and given to all, 4:17-19
in concern for the lost, 4:17f
concrete and personal, 4:17f
creates possibility of faith, 5:302
demands filial response, 4:18ff
demands love and reverence, 4:19
does not coerce, 1:355-57
experienced and revealed by Jesus, 4:16ff
fulfilment in Christ of knowledge of God, 5:302
in Jeremiah's preaching, 3:303-5
must have an object, 3:274
mystery of, 4:163
in necessary opposition to evil, 4:162f
paradox in view of God's judgment, 1:146
in providence and grace, 1:357-59
reason behind his imminence, 4:16f
related to his fatherhood, 1:350-59
relation to his wrath, 4:163; 6:37
revealed in Jesus' death, 7:164
sermon on, 1:350-59
a suffering love, 2:22
in tension with his righteousness, 4:139-41
wrath as love's reaction to evil, 4:163

God, Nature—see also God, Fatherhood; God, Love of; God, Person; God, Righteousness of; Trinity, The
added to in Christ's humanity, 1:24, 29
conditions his experience, 1:24
demands and makes possible atonement, 4:143f
demands opposition to evil, 4:162f
fatherhood intrinsic to, 1:23f
a Father-Son relationship, 1:23
a fellowship or shared nature, 1:23
"form" of God his essential nature, 1:22f
foundation of biblical ethics, 5:279
God acts in accord with, 1:23
not determined by God, 1:23
"prototype" and "original" of man, 4:260

God, Person (God as Person)
in biblical anthropomorphisms, 3:3-18; 4:260
contrasted with view of God as Process, 3:32-38
denied when religion becomes easy, 3:33f
indicated in God's name, 3:5f
reality of: seen in Christ's humanity, 3:8-11
revealed in God's encounter with man, 3:4-12, 30-41

God, Presence of—see also God, Imminence; Holy Spirit, The
conquest of Canaan explained in terms of, 1:424f
covenant explained in terms of, 1:422
distinct from God himself in O. T., 1:423
Israel's failure explained in terms of withdrawal of, 1:426-29
Priestly code explained in terms of, 1:422f
signified in his name, 8:457
sonship of: revealed in Incarnation, 1:423

God, Redeemer—see also Redemption; Salvation; etc.
basis of his being Judge, 5:165f
drama of, 2:17-23
God's authority as: seen in Jesus, 6:34f
significance of title in biblical theology, 2:3-16

God, Righteousness of—see also Righteousness
attributed demanded by Cross, 4:139-41
basis of God's demand for righteousness from his people, 1:17
benevolence the result of, 8:410
in covenant relationship, 8:405ff, 410
legal and soteriological aspects of, 8:411-13
in mercy and judgment, 8:405f
no contradiction with mercy, 8:409f
Paul's understanding of, 8:410-13; 9:58-60
in covenant relationship, 8:410
essentially same as O. T. meaning, 8:410
legal and soteriological aspects, 8:411-13
use of phrase, 8:410f
Rewarder of justice, 1:46

salvation the result of, 8:408f
in tension with his love, 4:139-41
victory the result of, 8:408
word study on, 8:404-13

God, Sovereignty
does not absolve him from moral bonds, 1:356
Hebrew and Greek modes of thought contrasted re, 6:136
Israel's doctrine of: arose out of worship experience, 9:11f
in Moses religion, 1:159
in terms of creation-faith, 9:10-14
in terms of heaven as God's domain, 10:271f

God, Transcendence
biblical anthropomorphisms related to, 3:6f
Christ's present sharing of, 4:393
poem on: "The Mystic," 1:48
relation to God's imminence in terms of Spirit, 10:272
in terms of creation, 9:10f
in terms of heaven as God's domain, 10:271-73

God, Wrath of—see also Vengeance
inseparable from his love, 6:454
negative aspect of the gospel, 6:457
reaction of his love to evil, 4:163; 6:453
redemptive purpose of, 10:313-15
relation to his love in N. T., 6:37
relation to Israel's election, 6:455f
in salvation, 6:455-57; 10:313-15
word study of "vengeance," 6:451-57

Golden rule, The
Jesus the explanation of, 4:392, 396
not self-explanatory, 4:392, 396
positive nature of: contrasted with Hillel's version, 4:423
shows positive nature of Christian ethic, 4:423

Gospel, The—see also Kerygma, The; Law and gospel
centered in a Person who transforms, 6:180-82
Christian ethics inseparable from, 1:438f; 6:176f
Christian ethics an integral consequence of, 1:438f
Christ's example not the center of, 2:28
definition of, 1:30
ecumenism native to, 6:174
essentially re man's sin and alienation from God, 10:408-10
God's vengeance the negative aspect of, 6:457
historical accuracy of, 9:194
historical nature of, 9:193
more than piety, 10:408
necessary historicity of: Bultmann criticized, 10:145-55
necessary paradox of: infinity and finitude in tension, 10:401
needs to be rediscovered by church, 9:143
not essentially an ethic, 10:407f
not individualistic, 1:453
preaching of: assured, 8:280-87
proclamation of: the center of preaching, 1:200
relation to the gospels, 1:30f

Gospels, The—see also John; Luke; Mark; Matthew; Synoptic gospels, The
basically kerygmatic in outline, 9:134
historical accuracy of, 9:194
historical authentication to the gospel, 1:30
penetrated with dogma, 9:133f
postulated upon the gospel, 1:30f
procedure in reading, 1:30f
purpose: to inculcate and nurture faith, 9:192f
rationalistic approach to, 1:31
relation to the gospel, 1:30f

Grace—see also Law and gospel
basic O. T. emphasis, 5:165f, 170
basis of O. T. law, 5:273, 276-78
condition of freedom, 5:295
deepest secret of God's reign, 1:190
manifested in God's fatherhood, 1:357-59
meaning in terms of Christ's revelation of God's glory, 3:45f
nature of all God's dealings with man at all times, 10:177
paradox of, 7:317f, 320
relation to law in N. T., 4:416-26
in the Christian life, 4:419-26
Christian lives under both, 4:426
in N. T. epistles and Revelation, 4:416-18
in preaching to unconverted, 4:418-21
relation to righteousness in O. T., 6:30
three-fold activity of, 10:306-16

Grammars of Greek N. T.: 1:471-85
history of, 1:472f
as implements of interpretation, 1:471-85
standard works, 1:473-79
use of 1:479-85

Great commandment, The
based on covenant, 7:53f
illustrating Jesus' use of O. T., 7:52-54
personal nature of, 7:53f

Great commission, The
imperative of: interpreted, 2:74f
relation to Jesus' teaching on stewardship, 8:142

Great confession, The
Schweitzer's interpretation criticized, 3:188ff

Greek, Biblical—see also Grammars of Greek N. T.
exactness of N. T. Greek, 8:54-56
grammars of Greek N. T., 1:471-85
knowledge of: indispensable to Bible interpreter, 1:11, 471f
unity and variety in N. T. language and vocabulary, 5:178

Habakkuk (prophet)
concern for moral integrity, 2:177-79
his living faith in God, 2:174f
meaning of name, 2:173
sense of divine perspective, 2:175-77

Heaven
as God's domain, 10:270-73
God's imminence and transcendence in terms of, 10:271-73
God's sovereignty in terms of, 10:271f
necessary paradox of, 10:271f
necessity of speaking of God as in heaven, 10:273
salvation continues in, 5:398f

Hebrew, Biblical
Hebrew grammars and lexicons, 2:186-98
history of, 2:187ff
as implements of interpretation, 2:186-98
standard works, 2:188-92
use of, 2:192-98
knowledge of: indispensable to Bible interpreter, 1:11, 471f

Hebrews: 5:80-91
approach to God in, 5:401-12
association of Christ as Priest with people of God, 5:405f
Atonement's relation to Incarnation in, 10:24-38
authorship, 5:82
on baptism, 5:406f, 410f
baptismal confession in, 5:410f
basic motif: Christ as High Priest and the wandering people of God, 5:401-12
on the church
members a priestly community, 5:408-12
in relation of Incarnation and Atonement, 10:32-36
Clement of Rome's use of, 5:191
on conscience, 5:407f
critical questions, 5:81-84
destination, 5:81f
eschatological exegesis of O. T. in, 5:190f
on eschaton: in relation of Atonement and Incarnation, 10:36-38
faith and works in, 7:402
historical situation, 5:82-84
on inauguration of New Covenant, 5:405
inter-responsibility of individual and community in, 5:411f
on Jesus' blood, 5:403-5
on people of God as priestly community, 5:408-12
personal aspect of its exhortations, 5:409-11
on prayer and thanksgiving, 5:408
purpose and theme, 5:84-91
readers, 5:81
on sanctuary as place of approach to God, 5:402f
steadfastness the central issue, 5:410f
study of, 5:80-91
available helps for, 5:80f
bibliography for, 5:91
unity of hope and worship in, 5:409-12
on worship, 5:408-12

History
absence of a united history, 6:20f
biblical history
as prophetic, 9:34
redemptive, 1:421ff; 9:33f
as sacred or holy history, 1:420-35; 4:313-15
biblical theology grounded in, 2:63-65
Christ the center of, 6:24-26
Christian interpretation of, 6:17-26
absent in early Christianity, 6:17
necessity of, 6:17-19
in terms of historical existence, 6:19-21
in terms of history centered in Christ, 6:24-26
in terms of kingdom of God, 6:23f
coincides with meaning of universe, 6:20
confused understandings of: leading to misconceptions of God's kingdom, 5:36-39
as cosmic struggle: light versus darkness, 8:206-17
covenant as biblical basis of a philosophy of, 9:35-40
cradle of biblical religion, 1:6
designates event and report, 6:19
as a dialogue, 1:300f
dilemma in understanding what it is, 5:35-39
distinction from nature, 6:19f
and eschatology, 5:27-39
events not to be interpreted *in vacuo,* 1:9f
field of God's actions and man's response, 1:301ff
Germanic definitions of, 5:35f
God in control of, 5:4-7, 18-25
in Greek thought no positive interpretation of, 6:17f
ground for understanding the present, 1:305f
Hebrew and Greek concepts constrasted, 8:388f
Hellenistic definitions of, 5:35
human character of, 6:19
interpreted in terms of historical existence, 6:21-23
interpretation in Revelation, 5:40-45

kingdom of God the Christian answer to question of, 6:23f
meaning in II Isaiah, 5:3-26
meaning in light of Christian prophetism, 6:17-26
medium and sphere of God's saving acts, 1:7f
moves toward an end, 5:9-11
necessity of Christian interpretation of, 6:17-19
new view of human history necessitated by development of natural science, 1:138f
O. T. understanding of: summarized, 5:3-11
problem of universal center of, 6:21
problems of historical existence, 6:19-21
prophetic nature of biblical history, 9:34
redemptive nature of biblical history, 1:421ff; 9:33f
relation of nature and time, 6:19f
sacred or holy history, 1:420-35
  beginning of, 1:420
  distinguished from secular history, 1:419f
  the epoch: its stages, 1:420-25
  failure of the Servant, 1:426-29
  hope of recovery, 1:429-32
  meaning of, 1:420-35
sphere of God's judgment upon his people, 1:7
sure accomplishment of God's purpose within, 5:19-25
theologically prior to law, 5:264
as a trial, 8:275-77
understanding of present: relation to past and future, 1:305f; 5:295f
uniqueness of events of, 6:19f

Holiness
basic to all O. T. law, 4:464
changes in R.S.V. translation of *telios* and *hagiazo*, 6:148f
Christian teaching on: paradox of, 6:174-61
ethical connotation: opposite of uncleanness, 6:150, 161
Hebrew meaning: separateness, 4:464; 6:149
in Leviticus, 4:464-66
made abstract by Pharisees, 5:274f
N. T. "saints" in terms of, 6:150
in O. T. idea of ritual cleanliness, 6:150
O. T. root word: separation, 6:149
opposite of uncleanness, 6:150, 161
paradox of, 6:147-61

Holiness code, The
compared with Covenant and Deuteronomic codes, 7:408f
emphasis upon God's holiness, 7:408
ethical and social content summarized, 7:409-11
moral, social, and ethical emphasis of, 7:408
ritual emphasis of, 7:408

Holy Spirit, The—see also Spirit; Trinity, The
activity of: not confined to what is ascribed to him, 7:292-94
agent of repentance, 4:282
alone can reveal God, 7:266
in assurance of adoption, 7:275f
attitude of receptivity to, 7:309f
author of new creation, 7:267, 270, 273f
baptism of, 6:267
biblical doctrine of, 4:24-35; 7:259-80, 281-98
  historical development of, 4:26-35
  as Immanuel, 7:298
  N. T. doctrine, 7:259-80, 290-98, 299-314
  revealed fully in Christ's Person, 4:33ff
  in terms of O. T. concept of Spirit, 7:281-90
  theological implications of, 4:25
blasphemy against, 6:266
cannot be observed adequately by introspection, 7:275
as Christ, 6:277
in Christian ethics, 1:438f
in Christian life, 7:299-314
Christians filled and to be filled with, 4:36-39
comparative rarity of term outside Acts, 7:293f
complete humility the dominant trait of, 7:271-73
as Counselor, 7:300-2
as decisive and saving power, 6:272-78
distinct and united with God and Christ, 7:264f
equals God in power, 7:298
essence and function summarized, 7:264-69
experienced indwelling one, 7:294-96
filial character of, 4:34f
functions or work
  activity not confined to what is ascribed to him, 7:292-94
  agent of repentance, 4:282
  alone reveals God, 7:266
  assures adoption to believer, 7:275f
  author of new creation
  in biblical interpretation, 1:307; 4:316f; 7:266f
  in Christian ethics, 1:438f
  in Christian life, 7:299-314
  as Counselor, 7:300-2
  convinces world of sin, righteousness, and judgment, 7:305-7
  and essence: summarized, 7:264-69
  gives new moral and spiritual life, 1:438f
  gives Christ's authority to church, 7:308f
  gives hope to believers, 7:276-78
  gives insight into things to come, 7:307f

glorifies Christ in expressing his real nature, 7:308
guides believers into all truth, 1:197, 346f; 7:307
as illuminator, 7:270f
inner witness, 7:259-80
as intercessor, 7:268f
missionary, 4:35
in prayer, 7:268f, 276-78, 8:35-42
presence and activity manifested in diverse ways, 7:297
relation to miracles, 6:266
relation to prophecy, 6:266f
sends one back to sacraments, 7:279
sends one back to Scripture, 7:278f
as Spirit of love and power, 4:24-35
as Teacher, 7:302-4
transforming power, 7:310-12
witness to Bible's authority as God's Word, 7:259-80
witness to Christ, 7:259-80, 304f
witness to God's righteousness, 7:306
in writing and transmission of gospel tradition, 1:185
a gift to all believers, 6:267f
Gnostic thought re Spirit, 6:269f
God's presence, 4:31f
hope an effect of, 7:276-78
as Immanuel, 7:298
identification with Scripture, 6:260f
identity with God and Christ, 7:296, 298
as illuminator, 7:270f
inner witness of, 7:259-80
to authority of Bible as God's Word, 7:259-80
effect of, 7:275-79
in interpretation of Scripture, 7:266f
juridicial nature of, 7:267-69
mode of, 7:270-75
never abstract, 7:264
not dependent upon one's spirit, 7:270
personal assurance of salvation, 7:263f, 275f
related to his essence and function, 7:264-69
as intercessor, 7:268f
Jesus the Lord over, 6:265
at Jesus' baptism, 6:262, 265
Jesus' promises of: meaning, 7:300-14
first fulfilment of, 7:310-12
fulfilment subsequent to Pentecost, 7:312-14
living and walking by: sermon, 7:315-21
love the greatest gift of, 7:297
missionary in character, 4:35
more-than-human reference, 7:293
N. T. doctrine of, 6:259-78; 7:259-80, 290-98, 299-314
in Acts, 7:290-92
suggested study of, 5:224
central significance of Pentecost, 7:291
comparative rarity of term outside Acts, 7:293f
in John, 6:275-78; 7:297f
juridicial terminology of, 7:267-69
in Luke and Acts, 6:264-68
in Mark and Matthew, 6:260-64
in Paul, 6:268-75; 7:294-96
somewhat imprecise, 2:287
uniformity and diversity of, 6:259-78
one's experience of: presence of living Christ, 7:271
personal and divine, 7:264f
presence and activity manifested in diverse ways, 7:297
presence of Jesus, 7:271, 305-7
relation to Jesus' birth, 6:263f
relation to miracles, 6:266
relation to prophecy, 6:266f
revealed fully in Christ's Person, 4:33ff
sends one back to sacraments, 7:279
sends one back to Scripture, 7:278f
shared nature of, 7:296
Spirit of Jesus, 4:32-35
Spirit of love and power, 4:24-35
as supplementary gift, 6:268
as Teacher, 7:302-4

Hope
Atonement the basis of, 5:409
Bible's unity in terms of, 5:285-303
the biblical hope, 5:285-303
an effect of Holy Spirit's witness, 7:276-78
essentially salvation from sin, 5:289-96
fulfilled in Christ, 5:298-303
God's communication the ground of, 5:289-96
inner unity with worship, 5:409-12
in Jeremiah's preaching: sermon, 3:299-307
living nature of, 8:82
made present in Christ, 5:298
of the prophets
Isaiah's message to exiles, 1:41-48
in Jeremiah's preaching, 3:299-307
in kingdom of God, 1:178f
looking toward Christ, 1:17
related to realized eschatology, 8:82-85
resurrection the clue for understanding, 5:298-303
of salvation, 3:259-72
three possible meanings of biblical hope, 5:285ff
historical, 5:285
that created by Bible, 5:285ff
theological, 5:285

Hosea: 8:290-303
attack on Baalism, 8:294f
chapter analysis, 8:295-302
on the covenant, 9:292f
historical background, 8:293f

Hosea's marriage, 8:295-97; 9:292f
identity of Gomer and the woman, 8:295f
relating to covenant, 9:292f
unfaithfulness of Gomer, 8:296f
literary structure, 8:295
study of, 8:290-303
bibliography suggested for, 8:290-92
textual problems, 8:291f
theological issues, 8:302f

Hosea (prophet)
attack on Baalism, 8:294f
date of ministry, 8:293f
marriage of, 8:295-97; 9:292f
identity of Gomer and the woman, 8:295f
relating to covenant, 9:292f
unfaithfulness of Gomer, 8:296f

Humility—see also Christ, Humility
in Paul's symbol of wife, 1:446
product of true sonship, 4:22
supreme Christian grace, 1:214

Idolatry
in depersonalizing God, 3:33-35
forms in O. T., 3:149
nature of, 3:148
a quality of behaviour, 3:148
sin as, 3:147-49

Image of God, The
basic to human dignity, 3:162
basic to human freedom, 3:162f
biblical doctrine of, 3:154-63; 4:259-70
biblical humanism implied in, 10:9
bond between God and man, 4:144
Christ as, 3:292f
only true image of God, 4:268f
concrete and visible, 9:16f
condition of man's moral responsibility and fellowship with God, 7:281f
defined as that in man resembling God, 3:154ff
resemblance in personality, 3:158-61
equivalent to "prototype" and "original," 4:259-61
evidence of God's encounter with man in Christ, 3:10-12
fully restored in Christ, 4:269f
gift of God's grace, 4:268-70
God's likeness and revelation, 10:7-9
ground for all human rights and value, 3:173
indicates man a person capable of intercourse with God, 4:266f
individualism seen in, 5:417
as likeness, 3:154ff; 4:259-61; 10:7-9
man created in, 2:40f; 3:11f
N. T. elevation of O. T. meaning, 4:268-70
not destroyed in the Fall, 4:263; 8:424
not physical, 4:263ff
not same as original righteousness, 3:159f
not to say God is much like a man, 4:263ff
paucity of Scriptural references to, 3:154
related to distinction of sexes, 4:267f
significance to biblical view of man, 3:161-63
signifying man as God's representative on earth, 9:17f
in terms of man's dominion of earth, 4:261f
in terms of man's task in natural world, 9:16-18

Immortality—see also Eternal life
biblical teaching of, 1:493-97
God the O. T. foundation of, 6:31
intimated in Job, 1:304
N. T. witness to, 3:268-72
disclosed in Christ, 3:269f
in Paul's eschatology, 8:140
rests on resurrection, 6:141; 8:140
no biblical doctrine as such, 1:309-24
negative reply to, 1:493-97
non-biblical basis of, 3:269
non-biblical pattern of, 3:268f
in paganism an effort to stifle human dread, 3:268
in Paul's eschatology, 8:140
resurrection the basis of Christian hope of, 8:140
union with Christ the assurance of, 6:171f

Incarnation, The—see also Christ, Kenosis
answer to O. T.'s questions, 10:6-9
center of reconciliation explaining peripheral, 4:151f
central miracle, 5:299
close connection with Ascension, 10:273-75, 322
contrasted with Greek gods in human form, 3:43
discloses true humanity, 3:143
ethical significance for Christ, 1:26f
evidence of its being real, 1:26f
fulfilment of covenant in, 10:305-20
fulfilment of Old Israel in, 10:306-20
Gnosticism's rejection of, 10:3f
inseparable relation to Ascension, 10:273-75
linked with creation, 10:23
modified God's essential nature, 1:29
N. T. doctrine of, 10:16-23
in Johannine literature, 10:22f
sacramental context in John, 10:22f
in terms of creation in John, 10:23
in view of Docetism, 10:22
O. T. background, 10:16-19
necessity for considering, 10:16f
in terms of Israelite concept of man, 10:17
in view of God's transcendence, 10:18
O. T. witness to, 10:3-15

in Pauline thought, 10:21f
in double meaning of flesh, 10:21
in resurrection and Christ's body, 10:22
problems posed by Judaism and Hellenism, 10:18f
relation of Incarnation and Atonement, 4:150-52; 10:28-38, 144-56
Synoptic approach, 10:19-21
climaxed in passion narrative, 10:20f
enigmatic: conceals and reveals, 10:19f
no explicit doctrine but demands one, 10:18f
re the peoples' perplexity, 10:19f
in terms of realized eschatology, 10:19
in Virgin Birth traditions, 10:23
necessary historicity of: Bultmann critized, 10:145-55
necessity of,
Bultmann criticized in terms of, 10:145-55
in terms of Christ's priestly work, 10:28-30
in terms of God's nature and purpose, 10:24f
in terms of O. T.'s questions, 10:6-9
in view of O. T. concept of man, 10:17
offensive to Greek thought, 3:43
offer of new obedience for Christ, 1:26f
relation to Atonement, 4:150-52; 10:28-38, 144-56
Bultmann critized in terms of, 10:145-55
in Christ's death, 4:132f
in Christ's priesthood, 10:28-38, 149-55
in the eschaton, 10:36-38
God's nature and purpose, 10:24-26
ground of the church, 10:32-36
ground of confidence, 10:30-32
in Hebrews, 10:24-38
in humiliation, 4:148-52
inseparable, 10:144-56
in Jesus' earthly life, 10:27f
necessary union of God and man, 4:152-54; 10:26f, 150-55
necessity of historical atonement, 10:145-49
O. T. understanding of mediator, 10:149f
paradoxical unity, 10:146f
in personal nature of atonement, 10:152f
relation to biblical ethics, 5:280-84
relation to Christ's temptation, 1:26f
relation to inspiration, 10:43f
sermons on, 3:42-49; 10:39-42
significance in Christ's death, 4:132f
in terms of realized eschatology, 10:19
unity of Bible in terms of, 10:306f
witness of O. T. re fact and mode of, 10:3-15
in the fact and character of creation, 10:4-9
in terms of individualization, 10:9-12
in terms of representation, 10:12-15

Individualism
alone unrealistic and non-biblical, 1:439
Bible not individualistic, 1:439, 453; 5:157-60
in Book of Covenant, 10:10
in the community of the people of God, 5:414-26
in contrast to collectivism, 5:413f
in doctrine of priesthood of believers, 5:425f
in Ezekiel's emphasis on individual responsibility, 5:419f
in fluidity of Suffering Servant concept, 5:421f
in general movement of O. T., 10:10
in the *imago dei*, 5:417
implicit and explicit in O. T. covenant, 5:415ff
Jeremiah's contributions to, 5:416-19
in Job, 5:420f
in N. T. use of O. T. individuals, 10:12
in nature and function of N. T. church, 5:422-26
in the New Covenant, 5:418f
in O. T. doctrine of man, 8:429f
in O. T. messianic hope, 10:11
in O. T. Son of Man concept, 10:10f
in prophecy and confession of sin, 8:429f
in prophets' message, 5:415-22
in Servant of Lord concept, 5:421f; 10:11
in the Wisdom literature, 5:171f
witness of O. T. to Incarnation in terms of, 10:9-12

Isaiah 1-39: 7:453-65
analysis of content of, 7:460-65
historical background, 7:456f
kinds of literary records of Isaiah's ministry and message, 2:132
literary structure, 7:455f
message summarized, 7:459f
relation to II Isaiah, 7:460
study of, 7:453-65
procedure for, 7:455-65
tools for, 7:454f
view of remnant, 5:416
vision of God and call of Isaiah, 2:134-38
textual and exegetical considerations, 2:134-36
theological importance of, 2:136-38

Isaiah (8th C. prophet)
historical framework of ministry of, 7:457-59
kinds of literary records of ministry and message of, 2:132
message summarized, 7:459f

personality of, 7:459
vision of God and call of, 2:134-38
textual and exegetical considerations, 2:134-36
theological importance of, 2:136-38

Isaiah 40-66—see also Suffering Servant, The
basic message of, 5:4-11
concept of Spirit in, 7:282-84
the covenant in, 5:20f; 9:292f
Day of Yahweh in, 5:21
doctrine of God in, 5:18ff
hope in, 1:41-48; 5:18ff; 10:263f
meaning of history in, 5:3-26
monotheistic emphasis in, 8:267
New Exodus in, 5:19-25; 10:263f
perversion of Israel's faith antecedent to message of, 5:11-17
preaching of hope to exiles, 1:41-48
relation to Ezekiel and Jeremiah, 8:452f
relation of Isaiah 1-39 to, 7:460
revitalization of covenant in, 5:20f
Suffering Servant in, 5:22-25; 8:259-72
content of Servant Songs summarized, 8:260f
covenant activity of, 10:309f
delimitation of Servant Songs, 8:259f
embodiment and consummation of covenant idea, 9:292f
evangelism in terms of, 8:259-72
identity of, 8:262-68
a new concept of suffering with II Isaiah, 5:22-25
universalism in: deducted from monotheism, 8:267

Israel, Election—see also Exodus, The; Israel, Nation
degeneration into nationalism, 2:50-60
equivalent to creation and redemption, 8:422
God's purpose in, 3:276-80
Israel's faith in: based on a concrete experience, 1:6
necessarily involved rejection of Christ, 10:312-16
O. T. doctrine of man rooted in, 8:422-32
presupposition of creation-faith, 9:6-10
relation to Incarnation, 10:306-16
in terms of 3-fold activity of God's grace, 10:306-16
in view of Israel's rejection of Christ, 10:312-16
responsibility and obedience implied in, 1:17, 3:276ff; 9:15
unifying theme of O. T., 5:160-73

Israel, History
began in the Exodus, 5:165
centralization of state and religion, 1:162-64
opposition to, 1:167-71
exile in Babylon
center of second period of Israel's history, 5:166-70
fostered deepening of Israel's faith, 5:168-70
people of the exile
hopelessness of, 1:43
Isaiah's preaching of hope to, 1:41-48
misery of, 1:42
oppression of, 1:43
significance for the nation's salvation, 9:314-17
Exodus the fundamental fact of, 1:6
government and social structure prior to David, 1:16of
Jehu's purge, 1:169-71
monarchy
administrative organization: suggested study, 5:459
centralization of state by David and Solomon, 1:162-64
fostered perversion of Israel's faith, 5:13f
necessitated by Philistine invasion, 1:161f
overlapping of offices of king and priest, 10:13f
representative nature of, 10:12f
tendency to deify ? 5:459f
new social pattern under Solomon, 1:163
origin in covenant, 1:159
Philistine invasion: necessitating new form of government, 1:161f
post-exilic period
incompleteness and indecisiveness of, 5:170f, 173
third division of Israel's history, 5:170-73
rebellion of Northern state, 1:163
reign of Ahab, 1:166f
theological interpretation of: in terms of 3-fold activity of God's grace, 10:306-16
in three main divisions, 5:163-73
centered in the Exodus, 5:163-66
Exile-centered, 5:166-70
Israel's faith consolidated, 5:170-73
summary criticism, 5:306f

Israel, Nation—see also Israel, Election; Israel, History; New Israel, The; People of God, The
basis of O. T. sense of security of, 1:451f
created in covenant, 1:159; 4:387-89
destruction of: significance for its salvation, 9:313-17
failure of,
as God's people: particularism, 4:388f
as God's Servant: analyzed, 1:426-39
mission or vocation
to imitate God, 7:419-21
in covenant election, 7:419f
Jesus' fulfilment in vocation of Son of Man, 7:421-25

in terms of ethics, 7:421
in terms of knowledge of God, 7:420f
in terms of sonship, 7:420
Jesus' fulfilment of, 7:421-25; 8:268-72
as Suffering Servant's mission, 8:259-68
fulfilled in Christ and church, 8:268-72
universal purpose as God's people, 4:387f
as Old Israel people of God
fulfilment in New Israel, 10:305-20
fulness of church dependent upon inclusion of, 10:317f
origin and root of New Israel, 10:316f
peace and function in Christian era, 10:316-20
present hope of, 10:318f
relation to New Israel, 10:305-20
place and function of Old Israel in Christian era, 10:316-20
fulness of church dependent upon inclusion of Old Israel, 10:317f
necessary witness to the church, 10:319f
origin and root of New Israel, 10:316f
present hope of Old Israel, 10:318f
in terms of Israel's suffering and faith, 10:320
in terms of the Incarnation, 10:306-16
rejection of Jesus
explained as rejection of Israel's own past, 1:198
means the restoration of Israel, 10:315f
necessarily involved in Israel's election, 10:312-16
substitutionary aspect of, 10:312-16
universal purpose as God's people, 4:387f

Jacob
his character prior to conversion, 9:42f
his restless night at Bethel, 9:41-50
sermon on, 9:41-50

James: 3:460-76
authorship, 3:461-63
canonicity, 3:462
destination, 3:461-63
ethics of, 3:469-72
inductive study of, 3:463-68
key words, 3:465f
literary form, 3:460-63
literary structure, 3:464f
literary style, 3:465-68
religious message of, 3:468f
resources for special study of, 3:472-76
study of, 3:460-76
inductive, 3:463-68
resources for, 3:472-76
Theme, 3:464

Jehovah's Witnesses: 10:323-46
beliefs of, 10:329-32
contrary to classical Christian doctrine, 10:332
enthusiasm and dedication of, 10:323f
historical survey of, 10:324-26
a mutation of an apocalyptic Judaism, 10:345
organization and work of, 10:326-29
study of, 10:323-46
bibliography for, 10:346
translation of Bible, 10:339-45
use of Bible, 10:332-39

Jeremiah: 4:322-41; 9:259-78
as an anthology, 9:267-74
biography of Jeremiah's people, 4:323f
composition of, 9:267-74
as an anthology, 9:267-74
complexes of material, 9:271f
double entry of material, 9:272
early beginning of, 9:269
Jeremiah's scroll, 9:267f, 272f
later additions of material, 9:273f
long process of collection, 9:267-74
not simple problem of literary criticism, 9:268
oral tradition in, 9:269
principles of interpretation in view of, 9:276-78
written tradition in, 9:269
confessional character of, 4:323; 9:265
contributions to individualism in, 5:416-19
doctrine of God in, 3:301-7
Form criticism necessary in interpretation of, 9:264
historical background, 4:326-33
homiletical richness of, 9:259
on human heart as locus of sin, 5:417f
inductive study of, 4:324-36
literary arrangement and form, 9:262-67
collect of "books," 9:262f
Form criticism necessitated by, 9:264
not chronological in outline, 9:263
principles of interpretation in view of, 9:274-78
topical principle of arrangement ? 9:263f
types of literary material, 9:264-67
biographical narrative, 9:265f
confessionals, 9:265
poetry oracles, 9:265
prose discourse, 9:266f
message: summarized, 3:301-7
message of hope, 3:299-307
in terms of New Covenant and New Exodus, 9:279-93; 10:263
message of judgment, 3:301-3
certainty of, 9:305-7
effect upon people, 9:301-3
exposition on, 9:294-309

God's nature demanded judgment, 9:305-7
instrument of, 9:296-98
moral corruption of peoples' hearts, 9:303f
One behind judgment, 9:299-301
principle of cause and effect, 9:304f
and remnant, 9:309
in terms of Jeremiah's own role, 9:307-9
New Covenant in, 3:306; 5:418f; 9:279-93; 10:263
New Exodus in, 10:263
principles of interpretation of, 9:274-78
necessity of Form criticism, 9:264
in view of composition and literary form, 9:274-78
relation to Ezekiel and II Isaiah, 8:452f
remnant in, 9:309
study of, 4:322-41; 9:259-78
bibliography for, 4:337-41
facets of interest for, 4:333-36
inductive, 4:324-36
table of contents of, 4:325

Jeremiah (prophet)
as an anvil hit by hammer of God, 1:37ff
awareness of reality of sin, 3:305-7
biography of his people, 4:323f
birth of: meaning, 9:312f
call of, 1:34f; 9:312
consecrated by God, 9:311
contrasted with false prophets, 9:311
contributions to individualism, 5:416-19
conversion of: sermon on, 1:33-40
doctrine of God, 3:301-7
early years of favor, 1:35
extreme sensitiveness of, 1:34
God's spokesman, 9:311
historical period of, 4:327-333
hope of,
in midst of gloom, 4:322f
sermon on, 3:299-307
an incarnate paradox, 9:318
initial reluctance to God's call, 9:312
man of hope in midst of gloom, 4:322f
message: summarized, 9:301-7
message of judgment, 3:301-3; 9:294-309
predestined by God, 9:310f
relations with kings of Judah, 4:327-33
religious superficiality of early years, 1:39
role of Jeremiah in judgment, 9:307-9, 313-17
seeking sympathy, 1:36
tragic sense of life, 3:300
vocation of, 9:310-17
contrasted with false prophets, 9:311
double: to destroy and to build, 9:318f
exegesis of, 9:310-17
God's spokesman, 9:311
initial reluctance of Jeremiah, 9:312
international aspect of, 9:310-17
in Israel's destruction and nations' salvation, 9:307-9, 313-17, 318f
not bound by age or social rules, 9:312
predestined, 9:310f
years of despair, 1:35f

Jerusalem
fall of,
crisis to Israel's faith, 5:15-18
effect on peoples' faith, 9:322f
passing of old order, 9:321f
significance to message of II Isaiah, 5:15-18
necessary starting place of gospel, 1:243
place of danger for disciples, 1:243
symbol of glory of commonplace, 1:242-44
symbol of traditional Judaism, 9:171

Job: 5:329-43
authorship, 5:330-36
central problem: man's relationship with God, 5:337-43
connection with Wisdom literature, 5:329
date, 5:330
drama of: in problem of suffering, 2:300-5
English translations, 5:329
future life in,
a doctrine ? 1:304
not a general principle, 5:421
individualism in, 5:420f
literary problem of, 5:330-36
literary structure of, 5:331
man's integrity in, 5:341-43
necessity of Incarnation indicated in, 10:6
preaching from, 2:300-5
problem of suffering in, 2:300-5; 5:336-43
question raised in,
indicating necessity of Incarnation, 10:6
still relevant, 3:38
study of, 5:329-43
bibliography for, 5:343
unique character of, 5:329

John (gospel): 6:63-78
apologetic use of fulfilment of phophecy, 5:193
on Atonement, 10:157-66
authorship, 6:63
on faith, 1:58f; 6:70f; 8:396-401
faith and works in, 7:388-90
feet-washing related to Lord's Supper in, 7:389f
on final judgment, 8:387-96
approach determined by Greek environment, 8:387-96
distinction from synoptic approach, 8:387-96
Greek environment of, 8:387-403
affecting a reinterpretation of the gospel, 8:387-403
seen in teaching of final judgment, 8:387-96

seen in teaching of signs and faith, 8:396-401
Holy Spirit in, 6:275-78; 7:297f
Jesus' dealing with individuals in, 6:75f
John Baptist in: Dead Sea Scrolls validation of, 9:84-89
laws of spiritual life in, 6:72f
literary structure, 6:63-66
Lord's Supper in: relation to washing of feet, 7:389f
O. T. background of, 6:73-75
personal nature of truth in, 6:394f
purpose and method, 6:66-72
reinterpretation of the gospel in, 8:387-403
affected by Greek environment, 8:387-403
an effort to address relevant problems, 8:387, 401-3
re faith and signs, 8:396-401
re final judgment, 8:387-96
relation of signs to faith, 8:396-401
self-assertions of Jesus in, 6:75
on sin, 3:146f
as rejection of light, 10:158f
study of, 6:63-78
bibliography for, 6:76-78
suggested topics for, 6:72-76
unbelief in, 6:72; 10:158f

John the Baptist
birth: in Lucan nativity hymn, 2:288-94, 296-98
brought the kingdom under pressure, 8:414-21
greatness of: in relation to the kingdom, 8:414-21
ideas of baptism
baptism with fire, 9:80f
baptism with Holy Spirit, 9:83
kinship with Essene baptism, 9:77f
kinship with Essene eschatology, 9:80f, 83
moral requirements, 9:77f
sources, 9:74-78
Essene worship, 9:75-78
Jewish proselyte baptism, 9:74f
indictment of the nation, 9:75
Jesus' high praise of, 8:414-18
key to personality and work of, 8:414-21
in light of Dead Sea scrolls, 9:71-90
messianic expectations of: in view of Essene literature, 9:79-89
mission of: seen in nativity hymn, 2:293
mistaken view of Messiah and God's kingdom, 7:9
preaching of repentance, 4:280
relation with Essenes, 9:71-90
dissatisfaction with, 9:73f
in geography and early life, 9:71-73
in ideas of baptism, 9:74-78
in messianic expectation and eschatology, 9:79-89
relationship to Jesus: both greater and lesser than, 8:282f
Schweitzer's interpretation of Jesus' concept of: criticized, 3:187ff
social and religious implications of preaching of, 4:280
spoken of as outside the kingdom, 1:190

John, First epistle of: 4:193-201
antinomianism, 4:196-99, 418
authorship, 4:196
faith and works, 7:402
gnosticism the local problem, 4:196-99
literary structure, 4:195f, 199f
literary style, 4:195, 199
study of, 4:193-201
procedure in reading, 4:193-201
trends of thought in, 4:199-201

Joseph (O. T. person)
character of, 9:21-24, 28
key to: fear of God, 9:28
Genesis narrative of, 9:21-34
analysis of style of, 9:21-23
distinguished from preceding patriarchal narratives, 9:21
dream motif in, 9:24, 26f
primary significance of, 9:33f
references to Joseph outside Genesis, 9:31f
in terms of redemptive history, 9:33f
theological analysis of, 9:23-31
theological study of, 9:21-34
Wisdom teachings inherent in, 9:33
key to character of: fear of God, 9:28
points to Christ, 9:24, 30, 34
primary significance of: re redemptive history, 9:33f
references outside Genesis to, 9:31f
Stephen's reference to: meaning, 9:32

Judaism:
abolished in Christ, 3:282
Jerusalem as symbol, 9:171
modern literature on, 3:439-43
Christian origins, 3:441-43
historical works, 3:439f
interpretive, 3:440f
relation to Christianity: in Paul's use of O. T., 5:188-90
source materials for rabbinic Judaism, 3:435-38

Judas Iscariot
conceivably not ultimately lost, 5:400
failure to understand who Jesus was, 1:198
freedom in betrayal, 1:355
not repentant, 4:271

Judgment—see also Christ, Judge; God, Judge; Last Judgment, The
in apocalyptic literature, 2:416f

based on God's redemption, 5:165f
Christ the agent of, 7:17-20
Christocentric nature of, 7:14-17
on the church, 7:15
confirmation of men's judgment upon themselves, 7:23
consequences of, 7:23f
death of the soul, 7:23f
demanded by God's nature, 9:305-7
disciplinary, 1:17
God's overcoming of opposition, 7:15-17
on the heathen, 7:15
historical nature of, 7:23
instrument of, 9:296-98
in Jeremiah, 2:294-309
manifestation of redemption in Christ, 7:17
in message of 8th C. prophets, 1:175-78
misunderstanding of modern "prophetic literature," 7:24f
moral nature of, 7:17
necessity of, 7:14-17
One behind judgment, 9:299-301
preliminary-educative, 7:20f
principle of cause and effect, 9:304f
psychological, 7:22f
in Revelation, 7:14-25
reward of failure to respond to God righteously, 4:22f
on Satan, 7:16
on those opposing church, 7:16
universal scope of, 7:23

Justification
blood of Christ in, 7:167f
death of Christ in terms of, 7:166-69
meaning, 4:155f
Paul's idea of,
apologetic, 5:189
Christ's death in, 7:166-69
place of faith in, 4:154f
in reconciliation, 4:154f
relation to sanctification
not a different experience, 6:150f
in terms of biblical ethic, 5:282
relation to union with Christ, 6:165f
righteousness of God in, 7:166-69
in terms of biblical ethic, 5:282

Kerygma, The (N. T.)
basic outline of the gospels, 9:134
basic to union with Christ, 6:166f
basis of Bible's unity, 5:151
Bible's unity in terms of, 5:151, 259-67
centered in resurrection, 2:30; 7:43f
fundamental in preaching of N. T. church, 9:134
N. T. use of O. T. in terms of, 5:263f
related to eschatological exegesis of O. T., 5:186-88
relation to O. T. kerygma, 5:262-67
unity of Bible in terms of, 5:265-67
theological priority to *didache*, 5:260f
triune aspect of, 5:261f
unity of N. T. in terms of, 5:260-62
unity within plurality of, 5:261f, 265-67

Kerygma, O. T.
history as, 5:264
relation of N. T. kerygma to, 5:262-67
Bible's unity in terms of, 5:265-67

Kingdom of God, The
affiliations with history, 5:35-39
all-inclusive nature of, 5:31f
brought under pressure, 8:414-21
central theme of Jesus' preaching, 7:26
Christ as the mystery of, 1:189f
Christian answer to question of history, 6:23f
citizenship in: reward of righteousness, 4:22
the church as, 7:32f
in Daniel
fullest O. T. teaching, 10:265f
pointing to resurrection, 10:266f
universal, 10:265-67
C. H. Dodd's position criticized, 5:37f
dynamic and static elements of symbol of, 6:24
entrance into
conditioned by repentance and faith, 7:8-10
difficult, 7:28f
Jesus' concept, 7:7-10; 8:414-21
pressured, 8:414-21
Schweitzer's view criticized, 7:7-10
eternal, 1:179; 7:27f
full realization of God's rule, 7:29
fundamental in Jesus' preaching, 7:26, 9:137
future aspect of,
coming of Son of Man, 7:3-13
full manifestation, 6:37f
hope of the prophets, 1:178f; 7:28
Jesus' concept of, 7:3-13, 29f
and present: paradoxical, 7:32
germ in covenant with Israel, 1:159
a gift, 1:188-91
as God's reign or rule, 4:272f; 7:26-33
the church as, 7:32f
eternal 7:27f
full realization of, 7:29
future, 6:37f; 7:3-13, 28-30
paradoxical, 7:32
present, 1:187, 200; 4:272-75; 7:9-13, 30f, 425; 8:134
prophetic proclamation of, 7:27f
realized in Christ, 7:9-13, 30f
realized in history, 7:28, 32f
realized in Jesus' disciples, 7:32f, 425
universal, 5:21f; 6:36f; 10:265-67
victory in defeat, 6:23-26
hope of the prophets, 1:178f

imminence of: motive for repentance, 4:272-75
Jesus' concept of,
contrasted with popular belief, 7:8-10
demand for new mind, 7:8-10
entrance into kingdom, 7:7-10; 8:414-21
full realization of God's rule, 7:29
future aspect of, 7:3-13, 29f
kingdom brought under pressure, 8:414-21
nature of kingdom, 7:6f
paradoxical, 7:32
present aspect of, 7:9-13, 30f
relation to church, 7:32f
in relation to coming of Son of Man, 7:3-13
root of N. T. teaching, 7:9f
Schweitzer criticized in terms of, 3:188-93; 7:3-13
Jews' failure to understand explained, 1:188
John Baptist's mistaken view of, 7:9
life's highest good, 7:28
link between prophets and N. T., 1:180
meaning of term, 1:187f
misconceptions in modern biblical scholarship, 5:36-39
mysteries of, 1:196f
mystery of, 1:183-200
according to Luke, 1:199
according to Mark, 1:186-95
according to Matthew, 1:195-98
Christ the mystery, 1:189f
hidden in God, 1:191
how given, 1:188-90
how received, 1:190f
how and by whom perceived, 1:188-93
implied imperatives of, 1:200
meaning of, 1:186-88
nature of: Schweitzer's view criticized, 7:6f
only real and eternal kingdom, 1:179
paradoxical: both present and future, 7:32
popular expectations for: contrasted with Jesus' concept, 7:8-10
as present, 1:187, 200
and future: paradoxical, 7:32
imminence a motive for repentance, 4:272-75
Jesus' concept of, 7:9-13, 30f
in Pauline eschatology, 8:134
realized in Christ, 7:9-13
realized in history, 7:28, 32f
realized in Jesus' disciples, 7:32f, 425
present perverted longing for, 1:180
prophetic proclamation of, 7:27f
eternal kingdom, 7:27f
hope of the prophets, 1:178f
kingdom realized in history, 7:28
kingdom yet to come, 7:28
summation of message of 8th C. prophets, 1:175
universal kingdom, 5:21f
rabbinical understanding of, 1:190
realized in Christ, 7:9-13
realized in history, 7:28, 32f
realized in Jesus' disciples, 7:32f, 425
related to time, 5:32-35
relation to coming of Son of Man, 7:3-13
relation to covenant, 1:159; 7:26f
root of N. T. teaching: Jesus' concept, 7:9f
Schweitzer's interpretation of Jesus' view of: surveyed and criticized, 3:188-93; 7:3-13
summation of message of 8th C. prophets, 1:175
symbol of,
Christian answer to question of history, 6:23f
dynamic and static elements of, 6:24
synonymous with "kingdom of heaven," 1:197; 7:26
transcends Jewish nationalism, 4:273f
universal nature of, 6:36f
in Daniel, 10:265-67
in II Isaiah, 5:21f
line of O. T. thought pointing to resurrection, 10:266f
victory in defeat, 6:23-26

Knowledge—see also Knowledge of God, The
Hebrew concept of 'to know,' 9:310
not essential to salvation, 1:341f

Knowledge of God, The
as faithful obedience, 5:296
on God's terms alone, 5:297f
Hebrew concept of, 7:420f
Hebrew concept of 'to know,' 9:310
made possible through revelation, 5:297
not intellectual comprehension, 5:296
personal and relational nature of, 7:420f
the response created by God's communication, 5:287f

Lamentations: 9: 320-38
authorship, 9:327-30
bitter realism in, 9:332
historical occasion, 9:320-24
literary form, 9:324-27
a liturgical catharsis, 9:332
modern relevance of, 9:335
mood of, 9:320
study of, 9:320-38
bibliography for, 9:335-38
teaching and significance, 9:330-35
conflict between historical faith and historical actuality, 9:331
hope and God's faithfulness, 9:333-35
meaning of nation's suffering and death, 9:331-35
re religious alienation, 9:332f

Last Judgment, The
Day of Judgment in apocalyptic literature, 2:416f
distinction between teaching in Synoptics and John, 8:387-96
integral to gospel, 8:137
Paul's view of, 8:137
in Revelation, 7:22f
Teaching in John
distinguished from Synoptic teaching, 8:387-96
in relation to Greek thought, 8:387-96

Law and gospel—see also Christian freedom
Aulen on, 5:272
Brunner and Barth on, 5:271
Calvin on, 5:270f
in Christian life, 4:416-26
complete freedom from law not possible, 4:425f
complexities of Protestant interpretations of, 5:269-72
in Aulen, 5:272
in Brunner and Barth, 5:271
in Calvin, 5:270f
in Luther and Melancthon, 5:269f
Dispensationalism's separation of: criticized, 10:176f
faith and works in N. T., 7:387-403
human law and justice
Bible's authority in, 5:46-59
church's concern here questionable undertaking, 5:53f
Marcionite antithesis between, 5:196f
in N. T., 4:416-26
in epistles, 4:416-18
faith and works in N. T., 7:387-403
in James, 3:471f
in Matthew, 4:421f
in Paul, 4:416-18, 423-26; 5:268f, 272-78
in preaching to unconverted, 4:418-21
relation of law to grace in Christian life, 4:414-26
in Revelation, 4:418
John Wesley on, 4:419-21
World Council of Churches on, 5:46-59
Pauline doctrine of,
complexities of, 5:268f
dialectic element, 5:269
historical and theological factors of, 5:272-78
law and gospel in tension, 5:268f
not clear at times, 5:269
in terms of Paul's own relation to O. T. law, 5:272-78
in preaching to unconverted, 4:418-21
in tension, 5:268f
John Wesley on, 4:419-21
World Council of Churches on, 5:46-59

Legalism
nature of, 1:297
not taught in O. T., 3:390ff

Leviticus: 4:458-69
central theme, 4:459
critical questions, 4:458f
Day of Atonement in, 4:463f
holiness legislation in, 4:465f
laws of clean and unclean, 4:462f
literary structure and interpretation of, 4:459-66
modern relevance of, 4:458-66
priesthood in, 4:461f
sacrifice in, 4:459-61
study of, 4:458-66
bibliography for, 4:467-69

Lexicons
function of, 1:227f
N. T. lexicons, 1:226-37
as implements of interpretation, 1:226-37
standard works available, 1:228-31
types of evidence offered, 1:232-37
use of, 1:231-37
nature of, 1:227
necessity of, 1:226f

Liberalism
in America today: review of, 3:55
basically rationalistic, 6:185
completely subjective, 3:34f
concept of man, 3:133f
basis of, 3:133
consequences of, 3:134
destruction of Bible's authority, 1:140
dullness of Protestant liberalism in 20th C., 1:142
as "idealizing theology," 3:133f
rejected by World Council of Churches, 3:57
sentimental, 3:131
tendency to depersonalize God, 3:34f
view of salvation, 3:134

Lord's Prayer, The
in early versions of English N. T., 3:66
indication of our relationship with God as Person, 3:30

Lord's Supper, The
eschatological significance of, 9:148f
indicating Christ's sacrifice as Bread of Life, 9:146f
indicating Christ's sustaining the church, 9:147f
interpreted in light of wilderness feeding, 5:197
interpreted in terms of O. T. covenants, 5:187
Jesus' observance of: interpretation of coming death, 9:177f

in John, 5:197
in liturgy of ancient church, 5:197f
messianic quality of, 9:148f
in Revelation, 7:19f
Roman doctrine a corpse, 1:337
Schweitzer on Jesus' observance of Last Supper, 3:187

Love—see also God, Love of
bond of perfectness, 2:154-56
central virtue in N. T., 6:158f
greatest gift of Holy Spirit, 7:297
meaning: love with a purpose, 4:308
nature of: in terms of vertical and horizontal relationships, 1:65f
Paul's symbol of husband, 1:446f
a way of acting, 7:439f

Luke: 7:195-212—*see also* Synoptic gospels
analysis of narrative, 7:202-10
author, 7:196f
author's purpose, 7:195-200
composition of, 7:200-2
literary structure, 7:200f
sources, 7:200-2
Holy Spirit in, 6:264-68
literary structure, 7:200f
missionary character of, 7:199f
preface, 7:195f, 198
relation to Acts, 7:195-200
in authorship, 7:196f
in missionary character, 7:199f
in preface, 7:195f, 198
in purpose, 7:195-200
unity with Acts, 7:195-200
study of, 7:195-212
bibliography for, 7:210-12
unity with Acts, 7:195-200

Magnificat, The
distinctive features of, 2:294-96
historical criticism of, 2:289
influence on Christian art and music, 2:288f
in Luke, 2:288-96
relation to the Benedictus, 2:290-94
common characteristics, 2:290-92
contrasted, 2:292-94

Man, Freedom
achieved only in Christ, 5:299f
based on man's being in God's image, 3:162f
biblical doctrine of, 6:287-98
deliverance from captivity, 6:389-98
extent of freedom, 1:188
freedom conditioned by grace, 5:295
freedom conditioned by service, 6:404
freedom in dependence upon God, 6:390f, 408
freedom in doing God's will, 6:407f
freedom limited by creaturehood, 5:286f
in image of God, 3:162f
N. T. teaching, 6:392-98
O. T. teaching, 6:389-92
prerequisite of moral responsibility, 1:356; 2:301f; 3:147
conditioned by grace, 5:295
conditioned by service, 6:404
current confused meaning of, 6:387f
in deliverance from captivity, 6:389-98
in dependence upon God, 6:390f, 408
in doing God's will, 6:407f
extent of: to disregard God's will, 1:188
from sin and death, 6:392-98
history as the place of, 6:19
in identification with Christ, 6:395f
in Jesus' person, 6:392-94
in Job, 2:301f
limited by creaturehood, 5:286f
meaning in Greek thought, 6:388
N. T. teaching, 6:392-98
eschatological nature of, 6:395, 397f
freedom achieved only in Christ, 5:295
freedom from sin and death, 6:392-98
in identification with Christ, 6:395f
in Jesus' person, 6:392-94
in parable of Prodigal Son, 1:355-57
in Paul, 6:395f
in regard to truth in John, 6:394f
related to the law, 6:395f
total deliverance, 6:395
not based on natural law, 3:163
O. T. teaching, 6:389-92
all-inclusive, 6:391f
eschatological nature of, 6:391f
freedom in dependence upon God, 6:390f
freedom to serve God, 6:389-92
in Job, 2:301f
in prophets' persons, 6:390f
not based on natural law, 3:163
as opposed to determinism, 1:342f
in parable of Prodigal Son, 1:355-57
prerequisite of moral responsibility, 1:356; 2:301f; 3:147
in prophets' persons, 6:390f
in regard to truth, 6:394f
related to individual's significance, 5:291
related to law, 6:395f
relation to freedom of religion, 6:407f
in serving God, 6:389-92
Stoic concept of, 6:388
in total deliverance, 6:395
and unbelief, 1:193f

Man, Nature—see also Flesh; Image of God, The; Immortality; Man, Freedom; Soul; Spirt
Christian concept of,
opposed to pessimistic and liberal views, 3:131-41
realism of, 3:131-41
corporate being, 1:439

creaturehood
dignity of: restored in Christ, 5:297f, 300
finite, 5:286f
human limitations, 9:10-14
creaturely dignity restored in Christ, 5:297f, 300
in death,
N. T. teaching: security within church, 1:452-55
O. T. teaching: personal insecurity, 1:451
dependent upon God, 9:13f
designation to serve and glorify God, 9:-14-18
dignity
above animals and nature, 3:155f; 9:14f
based on relation to God, 9:15-18
independent value of each man, 8:429f
restored in Christ, 5:297f, 300
seen in O. T. law, 3:391-96
in terms of creation-faith, 9:14-18
distinction between "natural" and "spiritual" man, 1:321; 3:156f
a doctrine of: inescapable, 3:171
finite, 5:286f
genuine humanity realized only in surrender to God, 6:408
in God's image, 2:40f; 3:154-63
God's representative on earth, 9:16f
Hebrew concept of,
flesh animated by God's spirit, 1:321-23
man as mortal, 1:323
psychology of, 1:437f
human rights
based in election and responsibility to God's will, 8:422-32
individual aspect of,
in Israel's thought, 8:422-32
no inalienable rights, 3:274; 8:425
social aspect of, 8:425-29
immortal, 1:493-97
independent value of each man, 8:429f
inner conflict: sermon on, 5:427-31
integrity: in Job, 5:341-43
liberalism's view of, 3:133f
modern doctrines of: universal influence, 3:142
mortal, 1:323
must consider all of Bible for doctrine of, 3:172f
N. T. teaching
dignity restored in Christ, 5:297f, 300
distinction between "natural" and "spiritual" man, 1:321; 3:156f
man as flesh and soul, 1:494-97
new humanity created in Christ, 9:19f
opposed to pessimistic and liberal views, 3:131-41
in Paul, 3:156f
psychology of N. T. self, 6:290-300
realism of, 3:131-41
regarding death: security within church, 1:452-55
same as O. T., save idea of future life, 3:156
necessity of prayer in terms of, 8:48f
new humanity created in Christ, 9:19f
no inalienable rights, 3:274; 8:425
no individual existence, 1:439
no original anthropology in Bible, 7:274f
no systematic biblical doctrine of, 3:155, 172
O. T. teaching, 8:422-32
as background for N. T. doctrine of Incarnation, 10:17-19
in creation narratives, 8:422-24
creaturehood: human limitations, 9:10-14
dependence upon God, 9:13f
designation to serve and glorify God, 9:14-18
dignity of man, 9:14-18
God's representative on earth, 9:16f
high esteem of man in O. T. law, 3:391-96
on human rights, 8:422-32
based in election and responsibility to God's will, 8:422-32
contrasted with philosophical theories, 8:431f
individual aspect of, 8:429f
justice and right not abstract, 8:427f
no inalienable rights, 8:425
social aspect of, 8:425-29
independent value of each man, 8:429f
integrity of man, 5:341-43
in Job, 5:341-43
man in death: personal insecurity, 1:451
man as flesh animated by God's spirit, 1:321-23
man as flesh and soul, 1:494-97; 10:17
man as mortal, 1:323
man's life a unit, 1:437f
man's relation to nature
above the animals, 9:14f
above nature, 3:155f
kinship with nature, 3:155
no alienable rights, 8:425
presupposing election faith, 9:6-10
rooted in election and responsibility to God's will, 8:422-32
same as N. T., save idea of future life, 3:156
in terms of creation-faith, 8:422-24; 9:6-20
unconditional obligation to God, 8:422-32
unity of body and soul, 10:17
unity of body, soul, and spirit, 3:155
original state
free and innocent, 2:18; 3:144

original righteousness not explicit in Bible, 3:159f
personal and corporate, 8:48f
pessimistic view of, 3:132f, 135-39
liberal reaction to, 3:133
in pietism, 3:136-39
reasons for, 3:135f
in totalitarian state, 3:132
unrealism of, 3:138f
pietistic view of, 3:136-39
psychology of N. T. self, 6:290-300
relation to finite world, 5:292f
relation to nature
above animals, 9:14f
above nature, 3:155f
kinship with nature, 3:155
relation to outer and inner worlds, 3:28
religion basic in, 1:238
response to Christ basic to, 1:238f
significance as individual, 5:291
sin at heart of, 3:143f
in terms of creation-faith, 8:422-24; 9:6-20
in terms of personality, 3:157-61
capable of intercourse with God, 4:266f
in two different relationships, 3:134-41
unconditional obligation to God, 8:422-32
individual aspect of, 8:429f
social aspect of, 8:425
union of body and soul, 1:494-97; 3:311; 10:17
in view of image of God, 3:154-63

Marcionism
antithesis between law and gospel, 5:196f
gradual decline of, 5:197
interpretation of God in O. T., 5:196f
Marcion's misunderstanding of Paul, 5:196
revaluation of history, 5:196f
significance of decline of, 5:197
use of Aristotelian logic, 5:196f

Mark: 9:131-43, 165-82, 186-99—*see also* Synoptic gospels, The
authorship, 9:186f
basically kerygmatic in outline, 9:134
brevity explained, 9:172f
centrality of cross in, 9:139f
change in scholars' approach to, 9:131-35
chief theme: crucified Messiah, 9:139f
Christocentric, 9:135
Christology of, 9:194-98
deity, 9:195
humanity, 9:195f
Messiah, 7:422f; 9:139f, 145, 165-67, 173-76, 196f
Saviour, 9:135-39, 146, 176-79, 197f
Teacher, 9:197
church implicit in, 9:140-42
composition of, 9:167-69
language and style, 9:169-73, 190
literary unity, 9:173, 182
place of, 9:187
sources, 9:188f
text, 9:189f
concrete symbolism in, 9:171f
critical problem re end of, 9:198
date, 9:187
dogmatic quality of, 9:131-35
eschatology of,
eschatological hope in parables, 9:150-64
realized and futurist, 9:148f
familiarity with O. T., 9:170
feeding miracles in, 9:144-49
meaning, 9:145-49
Bread of life, 9:146f
Christ's sustaining church, 9:147f
eschatological, 9:148f
Jesus' identity, 9:145
messianic, 9:145
salvation for all, 9:146
relation and contexts, 9:144f
reliability of record, 9:144, 149
forgiveness of sin in, 9:138
fulfilment of O. T., 9:136, 145, 170
on God's redemption entering human life, 9:135-39
historical nature of, 9:193
historical reliability of, 9:167-69
Holy Spirit in, 6:260-64
Jesus' messiahship in, 9:196f
chief theme, 9:139f
in feeding miracles, 9:145
issue of the passion, 9:173-76
purpose of Mark in terms of, 9:165-67
questions and affirmations re, 7:422f
self-authenticating, 7:423
kingdom of God in, 9:137, 197
language and style, 9:169-73, 190
briefness explained, 9:172f
concrete symbolism, 9:171f
familiarity with O. T., 9:170
literary structure, 9:168f
unity of, 9:173, 182
main dogmas re Jesus' life, 9:135-42
oral tradition in, 9:133
parables in,
eschatological hope in, 9:150-64
symbolic use of, 9:172
passion story in, 9:165-82
interpretation of narrative, 9:173-82
Jesus' messiahship the issue, 9:173-76
preparation of passion, 9:176-79
trial, death, and resurrection, 9:179-82
in view of composition of Mark, 9:167-69
in view of Mark's language and style, 9:169-73
in view of Mark's purpose, 9:165-67
preaching of Jesus in, 9:137
purpose
inculcate and nurture faith, 9:192f
re Jesus' messiahship, 9:165-67

question of miracles, 9:190-92
relation to Jesus' mind and purpose, 9:142f
results of recent study in, 9:131-43
change in scholars' approach, 9:131-35
discovery of dogmatic quality, 9:131-35
linked with work of Form criticism, 9:135
main dogmas re Jesus' life, 9:135-42
relation of dogma to Jesus' mind and purpose, 9:142f
source for Matthew and Luke, 9:187f
sources, 9:188f
study of, 9:131-43, 165-82, 186-99
bibliography for, 9:198f
results of recent study, 9:131-43
text, 9:189f

Marriage—see also Divorce
based on covenant between Creator and man, 8:42
a covenant, 8:42
God's intention it be unbroken, 7:54
an image of Christ's fellowship with church, 5:57
Jesus' interpretation of O. T. law, 7:54f
levirate law not uniquely Israelite, 1:13
symbol of God's covenant with Israel, 1:175, 3:14f
World Council of Churches on Christian doctrine of, 5:57f

Matthew 3:194-205—*see also* Synoptic gospels, The
commentaries and aids, 3:203f
Holy Spirit in, 6:260-64
literary structure, 3:195ff
law in, 4:421f
study of, 3:194-205
approaches for, 3:197-204
commentaries and aids for, 3:203f
view of the whole, 3:194-97

Meekness
modern misunderstanding of, 7:34
of Moses, 7:34f
as purposed discipline, 7:35
sermon on, 7:34-41

Messiah—see also Christ, Messiahship; Messianic hope; Son of Man, The
Essene expectation of, 9:79-89
Jesus' concept contrasted with popular belief, 7:8-10
John Baptist's mistaken view of, 7:9
messianic signs
Triumphal entry as, 5:187
understood only by Kingdom-citizens, 1:190f
O. T. concept in Son of Man, 1:57

Messianic hope
of Essenes, 9:79-89
expression of no hope in human resources, 4:148f
individual nature of: in O. T.
became increasingly stronger, 10:11
witness to individualization in O. T., 10:11
in Lucan nativity hymns, 2:291f
of people of Jesus' day, 7:8-10

Micah: 6:210-27
historical setting, 6:211f
literary structure, 6:216-26
message, 6:212-16
study of, 6:210-27
bibliography for, 6:227

Micah (prophet)
background of, 6:211f
message of, 6:212-16

Miracles—see also Miracles of Jesus, The
credibility aided by modern science, 3:48
defined as God's purpose working out in humanly impossible situations, 10:259-61
O. T. root word for, 10:260f
recent change in scholars' attitude toward, 9:190-92

Miracles of Jesus, The
ambiguity of, 1:192
illustrations of God's saving power in Christ, 9:134
recent change in scholars' attitude toward, 9:190-92
suggested books on, 3:204

Mishna, The
commentaries on, 3:438
composition and edition of, 3:437f
on divorce, 3:447
English translations of, 3:438
evidence of covenant faith in, 7:417
on finding God's will, 3:445
as implement of interpretation, 3:435-49
on keeping the law, 3:446ff
nature of, 3:435f
paradoxical teachings in, 3:446ff
as source material for rabbinic Judaism, 1:435-38
use of: illustrated, 3:445-49
on woman's place in family, 1:441f

Monotheism
in biblical religion
in ideas of covenant and kingdom of God, 1:159
initiated by prophets ? 1:155-58, 175
in II Isaiah, 5:18f
in Moses's religion, 1:158; 5:6f
not novel with prophets, 1:157f, 175
in O. T.: summarized, 6:30
Wellhausen's theory, 1:156f
in early pagan philosophy, 3:31

Mormonism: 10:430-46
distinctive doctrines of, 10:439-43
origin and history, 10:430-36
present trend and state of, 10:444f
sacred writings of, 10:437-39
study of, 10:430-46
bibliography for, 10:445f
two largest divisions of, 10:444

Moses
announcer and interpreter of the Exodus, 1:6
founder of Israel's religion, 1:5, 157-60
life and work: suggested study of, 3:86f
religion of,
in light of fresh criticism, 1:155-60
monotheistic, 1:158, 5:6f
related to that of prophets, 1:157-60; 3:278

Myth
in Bible technically a theology, 2:18
legitimate literary form to convey revelation, 2:17f
related to parable, 2:17f

Nahum
answer to chief criticism of, 2:199ff
concept of God, 2:199-207
date and literary composition of, 2:200f

Natural law—see also Nature
Barth on, 5:48f
as biblical, 5:49f
dependent upon God's sustaining, 9:12
C. H. Dodd on, 5:49f
relation to Bible: World Council of Churches on, 5:46-59

Nature
corresponding to God's will, 9:16
dependent upon God's sustaining, 9:10-14
designated to serve and glorify God, 9:14f
distinction from history, 6:19f
each part called to worship, 9:14
as fixed order of cause and effect, 1:139
forces of:
aids to biblical devotional life, 6:287
in the Exodus, 1:421
used by God in his purpose, 1:6f
God in control of, 5:5
God's lordship over, 9:7f
impression of immortality from, 1:450
man's dominion over, 2:43
viewed as good, 9:16

New Covenant, The
association with New Exodus, 10:263
baptism the token of, 3:282f
Christ's establishment of, 9:292f
in Hebrews, 5:405
in Servant mission, 5:423
significance of "testament," 4:391f
in resurrection, 10:264
contrast with old covenant, 9:287
embodied in II Isaiah's Servant, 9:290f
forgiveness in, 3:306f, 310; 9:288
fundamental blessing and characteristic of, 3:306f
God's faithfulness in, 9:285f
in Hebrews, 5:405
high point of O. T. message, 3:310
individualism seen in, 5:418f
intimate and secretive nature of, 9:285
Jeremiah's concept of, 9:279-93
elements of, 9:285-88
embodied in II Isaiah's Servant, 9:290f
fulfilled in Christ, 9:292f; 10:264
historical situation of, 9:284-86
precursors to, 9:279-84
similarity with Ezekiel's covenant idea, 9:289f
study of, 9:279-93
Jesus' relation to fellowship of, 4:391
knowledge of God in, 3:310; 9:288
marriage figure in, 9:286f
note of authority in, 9:285f
primary blessings of, 3:310
realized in Jesus' Servant mission, 5:423
related to Ezekiel's covenant idea, 9:289f
replacement of broken covenant, 9:286
significance of "testament" in N. T., 4:391f
a study of, 9:279-93
transformation of human heart in, 9:287f
undivided loyalty to God in, 9:288

New Israel, The—see also Church, The Nature
the disciples as nucleus of, 4:389-93
relation to Old Israel, 4:389-91; 10:305-20
continuous, 4:389f
new, 4:390f
Old Israel fulfilled in Incarnation, 10:305-16
place and function of Old Israel in Christian era, 10:316-20
fulness of church dependent upon inclusion of Old Israel, 10:317f
necessary witness to church, 10:319f
origin and root of New Israel, 10:316f
present hope of Old Israel, 10:318f
in terms of Israel's suffering and faith, 10:320

Obedience
biblical doctrine of, 4:284-97
in Christ: new norm of life, 4:293-95
to Christ, 4:291-93
defined in terms of world, 1:200
expression of faith, 4:284f
fruits of, 4:296f
freedom, 4:296
power, 4:296
reconciliation, 4:296f

implication of fellowship with Christ, 1:200
N. T. doctrine, 4:286-97
in Christ: new norm of life, 4:293-95
fruits of obedience, 4:296f
implication of fellowship with Christ, 1:200
obedience to Christ, 4:291-93
obedience primarily to God, 4:286ff
in I Peter, 8:75f
not automatic, 1:297
O. T. teaching, 4:285-88; 6:30
primarily to God,
as Father, 4:286ff
as Sovereign, 4:286-88
as self-abnegation, 5:279f
submission to a person, 5:278-80
test of faith, 4:284f

Paganism
attitude and viewpoint of, 1:167
entrance into Israelite religion, 1:165-67; 5:11-13
essence of, 1:176
maintenance of status quo, 5:13
manipulation of God, 5:12
mechanization of faith, 1:176

Parables of Christ, The
all related to kingdom of God, 6:303f
general nature and interpretation of, 1:215f
of the kingdom of God
all parables related to, 6:303f
conceal and reveal at same time, 1:194f
inability of unbelievers to understand, 1:191-93
interpretation of, 1:188ff
nature of, 1:194f
not self-disclosing, 1:188f, 194f
presuppose God's rule, 1:188
misinterpretations of, 6:301-6
non-systematic character of, 6:302f
one governing thought in each, 6:304-6
parable of prodigal son
illustrating inner conversion, 6:296f
sermon on, 1:350-59
teaching on sin, 3:145f
principles of interpretation of, 6:301-7
stewardship of possessions in, 8:144-54
suggested books on, 3:204
symbolic use in Mark, 9:172

Paradox
necessary place in gospel, 10:401
place in biblical theology, 1:343f

Pastoral epistles, The: 9:429-35
authorship
common, 9:429f
problems raised by Pauline authorship, 9:430-32
common language and theological viewpoint, 9:430
common problem and solution, 9:429f
common theme: survival of the faith, 9:429
date, 9:433
doctrinal trend in, 9:435
ecclesiastical trend in, 9:434f
faith and works in, 7:401f
kinship with Apostolic Fathers and Apologists, 9:432
occasion, 9:433f
study of, 9:429-35

Paul
adeptness in Greek, 8:55
attitude toward truth, 1:347
Christ's mastery of, 7:176f
contrasted with Jesus, 1:5, 16
conversion of,
essentially theological, 7:131-41
consequences, 7:134-41
necessity of, 7:132f
influence on his theology, 7:131-41
re revelation, 7:134-37
re tradition, 7:137-40
saved before he understood salvation, 1:341
showing character of righteousness, 5:281f
in terms of new obedience, 4:293-95
in view of his relation to law, 5:275f
a doer of works, 7:390f
experience of union with Christ, 6:163-66
features of service of, 8:155-62
first citizen of modern world, 7:177
intellectual versatility of, 2:149f
intense conviction of truth, 8:155-58
mission: redemptive preaching, 6:145
not founder of new religion, 7:137-41
perennial appeal of, 7:175-77
personal greatness of, 7:175
personal relation to law, 5:272-78
conversion in terms of, 5:275f
as Pharisee, 5:274f
pre-Christian frustration, 7:159-62
prayer life of, 6:288
preaching of,
always basically same, 2:146f
basically same as Jesus' message, 1:16
common faith of church, 2:147
to Jews: preparatory work in, 7:391
to pagans: preparatory work in, 7:391f
redemptive, 6:145
suggested study of, 5:225
prior to conversion,
frustration under law, 7:159-62
inner struggle of soul, 7:156, 159-62
mistaken eschatologist, 7:133f
no inner struggle of soul, 7:131-33
reality of life and thought of, 7:175f

saved before he understood salvation, 1:341
theology of,
always basically same, 2:146f
Atonement: in Romans, 7:142-55
basically same as Jesus' message, 1:16
Christian freedom, 4:416-18; 6:395; 7:156-62
Christ's death central in, 7:163
the church
continuity with O. T. people of God, 5:422-25
corporate fellowship, 1:438-40
husband-wife analogy, 1:445-47
unity of, 1:739f
church and state, 4:432-34; 6:409-14
common faith of church, 2:147
corporate personality in, 7:396
death of Christ in, 7:163-74
eschatological exegesis of O. T. in, 5:187-90
eschatology, 8:131-41
basis of, 8:133
in exegesis of O. T., 5:187-90
futurist aspect, 8:135-38
immortality, 8:140
interim aspect, 8:138f
realized aspect, 8:134f
relevancy, 8:131-41
state of saints in glory, 8:140f
experience of union with Christ, 6:163-66
faith and works in, 7:390-95
God's righteousness, 9:58-60
Holy Spirit, 6:268-75; 7:294-96
influence of his conversion upon, 7:131-41
Jesus' ministry, 7:138
justification, 7:166-69; 9:95
the law
complexities of his doctrine of, 5:268f
educative value, 7:149
freedom from, 4:416-18; 6:395; 7:156-62
pre-Christian frustration under, 7:159-62
purpose of, 7:158f
view of law related to view of state, 6:411-14
the Messiah, 7:135
not new, 7:137-41
prior to conversion, 7:131-34
reconciliation, 7:169-74
redemptive value of cross, 7:135f
relation to his communion with other apostles, 7:138f
repentance, 7:392
revelation and tradition, 7:131-41
righteous and righteousness, 9:57-60
in term "in Christ," 6:162-77
that identical with Judaism, 7:135
two stages of salvation, 7:136f
union with Christ central to, 6:162f
unity of God's work in Old and New Covenants, 7:135
use of O. T.
eschatological exegesis, 5:187-90
in relation to Judaism and the law, 5:188f
view of O. T.
educative value of O. T. law, 7:149
eschatological, 5:187-90
not same as Jesus' view but based on it, 5:187f
pre-Christian frustration under O. T. law, 7:159-62
purpose of O. T. law, 7:158f
relation to his view of state, 6:411-14

Pentecost
central significance in Acts, 7:291
church's birthday, 7:310
fulfilment of Joel's prophecy, 7:291
preparation for, 7:291
prologue to, 1:242-44
ushering in of new aeon, 6:267

People of God, The—see also Church, The Nature; Israel, Nation; New Israel, The
association with Christ as Priest, 5:405f
as a community, 5:413-26
co-existence of individual and community, 5:414-26
founded in God's grace and purpose, 5:414f
individualism within, 5:414-26
not ethnic, 5:415f
priestly, 5:408-12
created in covenant, 1:159; 4:387-89; 5:7-9
created by Word of God, 5:321
founded in God's grace and purpose, 5:414f
interresponsibility of members, 5:411f
lonely sojourners on earth, 1:43f
as members of priestly community, 5:408-12
in N. T.
association with Christ as Priest, 5:405f
continuity with O. T. Israel, 5:422-25
in Hebrews, 5:405-12
interresponsibility of members, 5:411f
members of priestly community, 5:408-12
relation of individual to community, 5:413f, 422-26
relation to world, 4:405-15
saints: idea of separateness, 6:150
not ethnic, 5:415f
relation of individual to community, 5:413-26
relation to world, 4:405-15
universal purpose and failure of Israel as, 4:387-89

Personality
contrasts in, 1:34

definition of person, 3:158
ethical behaviour a consequence of, 3:406f
Hebrew concept of, 1:496f
prerequisite to Protestant doctrine of man, 3:159
related to image of God and man's nature, 3:157-63

Peter (apostle)
conversion of, 6:45
death of, 6:45
promised restricted relationships, 1:37
transformation of, 7:310f

Peter, First epistle of: 8:63-67; 9:387-99, 400-12, 413-25
authorship, 8:64-68
central theme, 9:410
kinship with Peter's speeches in Acts, 8:67
literary form, 9:387-99
as baptismal liturgy, 9:395-99
as homily, 9:387f, 392-95
as letter, 9:387-92
message of, 8:70-86
baptism and regeneration, 8:73f; 9:417-19
central theme, 9:410
Christian ethics, 8:76-79; 9:394f, 407f, 424f
Christian life, 8:74-79; 9:419-21, 424
Christ's person and work, 8:71-73
the church, 5:422, 424f; 8:85
church and state, 4:434f; 8:78f; 9:407
eschatology, 8:82-85; 9:410-12, 421-25
faith and works, 7:402f
glories of heaven, 9:392f
on God, 8:70f
holiness, 9:393f
hope, 8:82-85; 9:410-12, 421-23
imitation of Christ, 8:74f
kinship with Peter's speeches in Acts, 8:67
note of urgency, 9:424f
obedience, 8:75f
office of priest, 5:425
prayer, 8:71
relevance of, 9:390-99
salvation, 9:413-25
corporate nature of, 9:423f
divine initiative, 9:415-17
eschatological, 9:421-23
human response, 9:418-21
larger biblical setting, 9:413f
note of urgency, 9:424f
on suffering, 8:79-82; 9:390-92, 400-12
Christian's vocation, 8:79-82; 9:404f
disciplinary aspect, 9:405
endurance in, 9:395, 406-10
present privilege in, 9:405f
related to present and future hope, 9:410-12
occasion of, 9:401-4
preaching from, 9:389-99
readers, 8:68; 9:401f
relevant lessons of, 9:390-99
similarity to Paul's writings, 8:66
study of, 8:63-87; 9:387-99, 400-12, 413-25
bibliography for, 8:86f
theocentric nature of, 8:70
unity of, 8:65

Pharisees, The
close-mindedness of, 1:346
complacency toward truth, 1:346
made holiness abstract, 5:274f
modern interpretive literature on, 3:440f
objectified the law, 5:274f

Philosophy
Aristotelian logic
Luther's criticism and use of, 7:190-92
Marcionite use of, 5:196f
help to systematic theology, 6:11
not truthful regarding sin, 5:290

Pilgrim's Progress, The
Christian character in, 3:38f
illustrating skill in use of Bible, 1:224f
symbolizing progress of Christian experience, 1:49
symbols of Wicket Gate, House of Interpreter, hill of Cross: meaning, 1:49
vicissitudes of Pilgrim, 3:38f

Prayer
in Acts—suggested study of, 2:224
adoration, 8:3-14
combined with thanksgiving, 8:19f
function: glorify God, 8:4-8
God the object of, 8:8-14
God-centered praise, 8:3f
personal and permanent nature of, 8:6f
in terms of personal transformation, 8:7f
in terms of spiritual comprehension, 8:7
analysis of apathy to, 1:353f
Atonement as basis of, 5:409
in Christ's name, 8:26
conditions of, 1:353f; 8:23-26
in context of church, 8:34
consequence of union with Christ, 1:64
discipline of, 1:243
divine inspiration in, 6:281
drudgery of, 1:243
effect of Holy Spirit's witness, 7:276-78
effectiveness of, 8:21-23, 29f
and God's fatherhood, 1:352-54
Holy Spirit in, 7:276-78; 8:30, 35-42
individual and corporate nature of, 8:48f
intercession, 8:29-34
against and for enemies, 8:30
in context of church, 8:34
effectiveness of, 8:29f
for family and descendants, 8:32

for God's people, 8:31-33
Holy Spirit in, 7:276-78; 8:30
necessity of, 8:49
risen Christ the leader in, 8:29f
theological bases for, 8:193f
in view of man's corporate personality, 8:49
necessity of, 1:353; 8:49
outstanding prayers in Bible, 6:288f
petition, 8:21-28
conditions of, 8:23-26
effectiveness of, 8:21-23
legitimate petitions, 8:26-28
related to Christ's resurrection, 2:35; 8:29f
thanksgiving, 8:14-20
combined with praise, 8:19f
gifts, 8:17f
God-centered, 8:15-17
as praise from indebtedness, 8:14f
in view of man's corporate personality, 8:49
vital to religion, 1:353

Preaching—see also Kerygma, The (N. T.); Prophecy
in Acts, 5:224f
all is doctrinal, 1:325
from apocalyptic literature, 2:430-43
with assurance, 1:48
assurance of gospel being preached, 8:280-87
basis of authority in, 1:360-62
biblical
begins with exegesis, 4:306; 9:260
biblical criticism in, 2:160f; 9:260f
biblical history in, 2:63-65
biblical theology in, 1:360-62; 5:432-35
communicating the gospel in, 10:400-10
constitution of, 1:208-10
continuous work of Atonement, 4:166
contrasted with Roman mass, 6:144f
demands deep thought and personal power, 5:433f
doctrinal preaching, 1:325-40
expository preaching
advantages of, 10:395-98
common misunderstandings of, 10:393-95
general definition of, 10:389
intent of, 10:398f
necessary to communicate gospel, 10:409f
suggested works on, 3:327-30
God the preacher in, 6:134f
greatest need of pulpit today, 1:217
interpretive principles in, 4:298-310
stated and illustrated, 1:210-17
modern neglect of: analyzed, 5:432f
reenactment of redemptive Deed, 6:131-46
suggested works on, 3:314-30
that which is "too Scriptural," 4:301f
values of R. S. V. of N. T. in, 4:51-61
biblical criticism in, 2:160f; 9:260f
biblical history in, 2:63-65
biblical theology in, 1:360-62; 5:432-35
center of, 1:200
centrality of biblical message in, 1:207; 10:427-29
communication of gospel in, 10:400-10, 427-29
confrontation of reality in, 10:406-10
contemporary: weakness of, 4:299-302
contemporary interpretation in, 4:302
continuous work of Atonement, 4:166
contrasted with Roman mass, 6:144f
conversion the aim of, 4:305
defined in terms of life today, 2:158
demands understanding of world and Word, 4:302-7
doctrinal, 1:325-40
includes all preaching, 1:325
need for new methods in, 1:331f
preaching of Jesus, 1:333f
present unpopularity of, 1:328
principles of, 1:331-40
vital to Christianity, 1:326-30
as an event, 6:131-46; 10:427-29
exegesis at root of, 4:306
from experience
authority of, 1:338-40
danger of, 1:208
faith the end of, 10:427
function of hearing in, 10:400f, 427-29
general use of Bible in: works on, 3:317-22
historical, linguistic, and theological understanding needed in, 4:305-7
I-Thou relationship in, 4:304f
interpretive principles in, 4:298-310
stated and illustrated, 1:210-17
J. H. Jowett's use of Bible in, 5:68-75
measuring rod of, 6:139-42
modern abuse of Bible in, 1:140
modern discrediting of, 6:131f
moral judgment of history in, 2:64f
necessary absurdity of, 10:400f
necessary confrontation of reality in, 10:406-10
necessary paradox in, 10:401
necessity that gospel be *heard,* 10:400f
necessity of unconditional affirmations in, 10:406-10
new emphasis on Bible, 1:208
not philosophy, 6:140-42
Paul's mission in terms of, 6:145
G. C. Pidgeon's principles in, 4:307-10
pitfalls in, 1:207-17
place of reason in, 1:348
primacy of, 1:201
primary dimensions of, 10:405-10
learning reality, 10:405f

reality confronted with gospel, 10:406-10
problem of language in, 10:401f
from the prophets, 2:158-71
Reformation view of church in terms of, 10:400
relation of law and grace in, 4:418-21
from Revelation, 1:456-65
at a risk, 1:41
F. W. Robertson's method in, 5:442-49
supreme commission to church, 6:145
in terror, 1:41
that which is "too Scriptural," 4:301f
topical
independency of Bible in, 1:208
weaknesses of, 4:299-301
with understanding, 4:298-310
use of biblical story in, 2:39-62
values of R. S. V. of N. T. in, 4:51-61
from Wisdom books and Psalms, 2:299-312

Priestly code, The
atonement in, 1:423, 431
explained in terms of God's presence, 1:422f
historical setting of, 5:169
moral quality of, 5:169
primary object of, 1:431
related to prophets' message, 5:169

Priests, and Priesthood—see also Christ, Priesthood
high priest as representative of whole nation, 10:149
Israel as kingdom of, 3:277ff
in Leviticus, 4:461f
office of priest
overlapped in Israel with office of king, 10:13f
in I Peter, 5:425
two-fold nature of, 10:13
personification of God-man relationship, 10:13
priestly function in response to God's Word, 10:149
representative of both God and man, 10:13
special vocation and function of, 3:277ff
vocation of: continuity of N. T. church with O. T. Israel in terms of, 5:425

Prophecy—see also Prophets, The
J. A. Bengel on, 5:212-14
contingent element in, 2:404f
creative power of, 8:470
fulfilment of: in early church's apologetic use of O. T., 5:192-94
God's word to a particular situation, 1:293
heart of God's word, 1:293, 295
history of prophetic movement, 8:452
inseparable from history, law, and understanding, 1:297f
as medium of revelation, 2:131-42
message of: summarized, 8:452
O. T. prototype for Revelation, in O. T. related to law, 7:406, 412-17
and sacrificial ritual, 1:15
oracles: nature of, 2:138
preparation for Christ, 8:470f
primary object of, 2:132
theological unity with law, 7:412-17
urgency of, 1:293

Prophets, The—see also Prophecy
biblical criticism's liberation of, 1:140f
charismatic men, 1:174
creative power of, 8:470
dependent upon God, 6:390f
freedom of, 6:390f
fundamentally individualists, 5:416
God's answer to their time, 1:174-79
history of prophetic movement, 8:452
importance in early church's use of O. T., 5:200-2
kinship to N. T. and Reformers, 1:176, 178, 180
literary genius of, 9:439
media of revelation, 2:131f
message of,
biblical criticism's liberation of, 1:140f
creative power of, 8:470
in early church's use of O. T., 5:200-2
fulfilled in Christ, 5:192-94, 200-2
holiness: related to N. T., 1:15f
hope
in chastened remnant, 1:17
forward look to Christ, 1:17
in terms of New Exodus, 10:263f
individualism in, 5:415-22
integrated with historical circumstances, 5:157f
judgment: foundation of, 1:17
kinship to N. T. and Reformers, 1:176, 178, 180
not anti-ritual, 3:404f
not new, 1:155-60, 175-82; 3:278
as preparation for Christ, 8:470f
Priestly code related to, 5:169
related to O. T. law, 7:406
theological unity with, 7:412-17
relevant today, 1:17
religion and morality inseparable, 5:417ff
social responsibility, 3:394-96
summarized, 1:175-79; 8:452
worship and devotional life, 6:279-88
not anti-ritual, 3:404f
not founders of Israel's faith, 1:155-60, 175-82; 3:278
preaching from, 2:158-76
preaching of
Christ working in them, 6:137
leading motive in, 4:301
part of God's redemptive deed, 6:137f
primary object of, 2:132
as Protestants, 1:153-82

reformers rather than innovators, 1:154ff; 3:278
their time akin to ours, 1:181f
understood present in light of history, 1:305

Protestantism—see also Reformation, The
centrality of Bible in, 9:426-28
initially the rediscovery of ancient truth, 9:427
loyalty to faith and rejection of paganism, 1:177
O. T. rootage in prophets, 1:153-82
preaching of: contrasted with Roman mass, 6:144f
spirit of: first found in O. T. prophets, 1:154ff
a state of mind, 1:154, 182
view of use of Bible, 1:132

Proverbs, The: 2:342-55
authorship and date, 2:352f
preaching from, 2:299f
revelation in, 2:342-55
study of, 2:342-55
aids in, 2:352-55

Psalms, The: 4:62-77
authorship, 4:66f
cultural environment of, 4:67-70
dating of, 4:67
ethical element in, 3:416ff
functional approach to, 4:70-72
literary divisions of the whole, 4:63f
nature of, 2:309
"orphan" psalms, 4:64
preaching from, 2:309-12
"Psalm of David:" meaning, 3:424f; 4:66f
study of, 4:62-77
bibliography for, 4:76f
subscriptions to, 4:64-66
various types, 2:309; 4:72-76

Purpose of God, The—see also Redemption; Salvation; Will of God, The
actuality of, 1:28
in creation, 1:188
and law of partial failure, 1:193f
necessarily involved Israel's rejection of Christ, 10:313-16
not ethnic, 5:415f
people of God rooted in, 5:414f
prophets' certainty of, 1:179
a secret revealed in Christ, 1:186-91, 196f, 199
understood only by believers, 1:192f, 196, 199

Rabbinic writings, The—see also Mishna, The; Talmud, The
extent of, 3:436f
as implement of interpretation, 3:435-49
modern literature on, 3:439-43
relation to Christian origins, 3:441-43
use of, 3:444-49

Reason
ethical function of, 6:407
limitation in religious faith, 1:343f
nature of, 1:342f
opposed to faith ? 1:141
place in Christianity, 1:347f
place in preaching, 1:348
present religious reaction against, 1:342f
and religion, 1:341-49
source and authority of religion ? 6:406f

Reconciliation
Atonement as, 4:160-64; 7:169-74
Christ's death in terms of, 4:155, 160-64; 7:169-74
effected in faith, 7:172f
a fruit of obedience, 4:296f
grounded in Atonement, 4:155
history of translation of word in English N. T., 3:74f
justification in, 4:154f
in Paul's thinking, 7:169-74
personal meaning of, 7:171-74
place of faith in, 4:155; 7:172f
relation to Christ's victory, 4:160f
restores man to creaturely dignity, 5:297f, 300

Redemption—see also Atonement,The; Christ, Death; Christ, Redeemer; God, Redeemer, Justification; Reconciliation; Salvation, etc.
always a gift from above, 3:153
basis of God's judgment, 5:165f
biblical doctrine of, 2:3-16
Exodus—flavor of, 10:262
God in search of man, 2:17-23
metaphorical value of term, 2:11-13
in N. T., 2:8-10
always soteriological, 2:8f
Christ's blood the means, 2:9
eschatological reference, 2:10
no irrevocable assurance of final salvation, 6:160
redemption from what? 2:9f
in O. T., 2:3-8
occurrence and meaning of noun and verb, 2:3f
in God's relation to Israel, 2:7f
in human relations, 2:4-6
kinship with ransom, 2:3ff
property redemption, 2:5f
redemption from sin, 2:8
release from slavery, 2:4f
present relevance of, 2:13-16
Christ's blood the means of, 2:9
drama of, 2:17-23
efficacious only in faith, 4:152-55
Exodus—flavor of, 10:262

God in search of man, 2:17-23
Greek view of: knowledge, 8:391f
metaphorical value of term, 2:11-13
more than forgiveness, 3:153
no irrevocable assurance of final salvation, 6:160
other side of revelation, 2:51
relation to salvation, 2:10-13
release from bondage and impartation of power, 3:153

Reformation, The—see also Protestantism
a continuous project, 3:427-34
critical lessons of, 3:427-34
doctrine of man, 3:138
ethical emphasis of, 1:178
higher criticism in, 1:134-37
inevitable retreat to scholasticism, 3:431f
not introduction of something new, 9:427
rediscovery of ancient truth, 9:427
reformation in worship, 1:133
rooted in Bible, 9:427
a state of mind, 1:154, 182
under present judgment, 3:427ff
view of Bible's authority, 1:133
view of Canon's extent, 1:134
view of church, 10:400
view of inspiration, 1:133f
view of revelation, 1:133
view of sanctification, 6:153

Relation of O. T. and N. T., The—see also Bible, Unity of; Law and gospel
in allegorical interpretation of O. T. ? 5:140f
common ideas, 5:139f, 151
common pattern, 5:145f
difference in terms of wholly future and realized hope, 10:269
in eschatological exegesis of O. T., 5:186-91
essence of O. T. carries into N. T., 1:13
essential questions in, 5:150-52
in fulfilment of prophecy, 5:142f, 151, 192-94
in God's purpose and activity in history, 4:135f; 5:141-52; 7:135
Irenaeus on, 5:198-201
kerygmatic, 5:259-67
law versus gospel ? 5:141f
like tidal rivers running to sea, 1:14
Marcion on, 5:196f
must not read N. T. into O. T., 1:5
N. T. abrogations of some of O. T., 1:12f
N. T. essential to significance of O. T., 7:291
N. T. use of O. T.
eschatological, 5:186-91
kerygmatic, 5:262-64
necessary consideration in Bible's interpretation, 3:59
O. T. integral to N. T., 5:151
in Paul's theology, 7:135
place of O. T. in early Christianity, 5:186-202, 309f
eschatological exegesis of O. T., 5:186-91
kerygmatic use of O. T. on N. T., 5:262-64
neglect and rejection of O. T., 5:194-97
O. T. as sacred history, 5:197-202
practical division, 5:137f
in promise and fulfilment, 5:142f, 151
recent rejection of N. T., 5:134f
rejection of O. T.
a discredit of N. T., 5:135-37
in early Christianity, 5:194-97
in spiritual interpretation, 5:146-48
survey of recent literature on, 5:134-52
in terms of ethics
no basic break, 5:274
O. T. ethic anticipates N. T., 5:278-80
in typology, 5:143-45
unity, 5:138-52
in allegorical interpretation of O. T. ? 5:140f
in common ideas ? 5:139f
common pattern, 5:145f
in diversity, 1:15f
in ethics, 5:274, 278-80
in God's purpose and activity in history, 4:135f; 5:141-52; 7:135
kerygmatic, 5:259-67
in promise and fulfilment, 5:142f, 151
in spiritual interpretation, 5:146-48
in typology, 5:143-45
in what sense Christ found in O. T., 5:143ff, 265-67

Religion
comparative: a help to systematic theology, 6:11f
marks of genuine religious awakening, 10:167-69
and reason, 1:341-49
source and authority of, 6:406f

Religious liberty
biblical aspects of, 6:399-408
freedom from religion, 6:399f
freedom by religion, 6:400f
freedom for religion, 6:402f
freedom in religion, 6:403f
freedom of religion, 6:404-8
freedom by religion: biblical development of, 6:400f
freedom for religion, 6:402f
natural right, 6:402f
spiritual and universal, 6:402f
freedom from religion, 6:399f
biblical indictment of, 6:399f
loss of freedom, 6:400
freedom in religion, 6:403f
freedom of religion, 6:404-8
biblical redefinition of, 6:404-8

relation to exclusiveness of biblical religion, 6:404-6
relation to man's freedom, 6:407f
relation to religion's source and authority, 6:407f

Remnant, The
corporate and individualistic, 5:416
the disciples as, 5:187
hope of the world, 1:44
necessary selection within Israel, 4:388f

Repentance
biblical doctrine of, 4:271-83
denial of self, 4:272
distinguished from sorrow for sin, 4:271
essentially a N. T. doctrine, 4:271
evidence of new creation, 4:273
failures in inducing, 4:276f
a gift, 4:277
Holy Spirit the agent of, 4:282
human will in, 4:277-80
motives for, 4:272-75
God's goodness, 4:275f
imminence of God's kingdom, 4:272-75
occurrence of idea in John, 4:274
in preaching of John Baptist, 4:280
renewal of mind, 4:271f
results of, 4:280-82
roots of, 277-80
word for church today, 4:282f

Resurrection—see also Immortality; Resurrection, The
difference between Hebrew and Greek bases of, 1:320
Hebrew concept of: basis for, 1:320
in N. T.
based "in Christ," 1:323f
moral and spiritual implications in Paul, 1:437f
resurrection of the wicked, 1:493-97
same body but transformed, 1:324
necessary for complete salvation, 3:311f
in O. T.
in Daniel, 6:445
references to, 1:313ff

Resurrection, The
accounts of actual raising
in Gospel of Peter, 10: 290f
none in N. T., 10:290f
appearances of risen Jesus: N. T. accounts of, 10:295-97
baptism a reenactment of, 6:168
basic miracle in transforming human situation, 3:270
basis of Christian hope of immortality, 8:140
clue for understanding biblical hope, 5:298-303
in earliest kerygma, 10:293-95
Easter traditions of primitive church, 10:282-99
Bultmann criticized in view of, 10:282-89
facts testified to by, 10:289-99
non-cultic character of, 10-287f
value as historical sources, 10:282-89
Form criticism's denial, 10:282-85
criticism of, 10:284-89
the empty grave
Jews' silence re, 10:290f
N. T. use of, 10:291-93
end of normal history, 5:298
Exodus-flavor of, 10:261
focus of biblical theology, 7:43f
Form criticism's denial of historicity of, 10:282-85
criticism of, 10:284-89
foundation of N. T. church, 2:29-31
fundamental to N. T. religion, 1:7
God's authority seen in, 6:35f
importance made clear by Form criticism, 2:29-31
interpretive center of Atonement, 4:133-41
interpretive center of kerygma, 2:30
inseparable from Cross, 4:164f
inseparable relation to Ascension, 10:270, 275-81
Jesus' resurrected body: nature of, 10:297-99
linked with O. T., 2:31
marks new age, 5:298-303
N. T. not concerned to prove, 10:285-87
a new creation, 10:299
O. T. lines of thought pointing to, 10:259-69
an other-worldly event, 10:290
prominence in N. T. church, 7:43
recent trends in biblical scholarship re, 2:28-32
recovery of Christ's glory with an increase, 1:29
related to prayer in Jesus' name, 2:35
relation to Jesus' commissions, 10:288
sermon on, 10:300-4
shows temporary character of evil, 5:303
significance for ethics, 2:35-37
significance for worship, 2:35
starting point in biblical theology, 2:24-38
in terms of corporate personality, 7:396
theological and moral consequences of, 2:32-38

Revelation
alone gives purpose to existence, 5:290f
anthropomorphism in, 3:3-18
in apocalyptic literature, 2:403-18, 419-29
Bible as record of, 3:79f
in Colossians, 2:143-57

continuing revelation: relation between biblical and systematic theology in terms of, 6:7f
effected in events and their interpretation, 1:6; 2:181f; 6:4-7
equals God's acts and their interpretation, 2:181f
fundamentally same in O. T. and N. T., 5:265-67
general revelation: in Bible but needs verbalization, 10:5
God's self-revelation obscured by fallible human channels, 1:12
hardness of heart related to, 2:137
history the medium and sphere of, 1:6f
human side in, 1:147f
God's power to reveal himself limited by, 1:12
interrelation of revelation and faith, 3:80
in the image of God, 3:10-12
interrelation of event and meaning in, 1:6; 2:181f; 6:4-7
interrelation with faith, 3:80
in joys and afflictions of God's people, 2:20
makes knowledge of God possible, 5:297
in nature
absence in N. T. explained, 10:8
does not constitute a natural theology 3:146
needs verbalization, 10:5
taught in O. T., 10:5
necessity of determining extent of God's self-revelation
in each moment of history, 1:11
Christ the ultimate test, 1:13
not in crude supernaturalism, 6:32
not dependent upon biblical authorship, 2:145
in O. T.
essence carried into N. T., 1:13
fundamentally same as N. T., 5:265-67
not all equally valid or enduring, 1:11f
ultimately tested in Christ, 1:13
other side of redemption, 2:51
in Paul's conversion and theology, 7:134-37
primarily through God's actions, 1:190; 2:33
progressive ? 5:132f
in prophetic literature, 2:131-42
Reformation view of, 1:133
relation to social behaviour, 3:387-99
source and authority of religion, 6:406f
in subjective experience, 1:469; 2:132
in Suffering Servant passages, 5:266f
temporal and spatial spheres of, 10:321
truth through personality, 6:5
in Wisdom literature, 2:275-87; 3:342-52

Revelation, The: 2:467-82; 9:436-53—*see also* Apocalyptic literature
apocalyptic nature of, 1:459f
Christocentric, 7:15
dramatic structure and message of, 9:436-53
epilogue of drama of redemption, 2:23
evidence of early Christian worship service in, 7:78-86
historical situation, 2:441f, 475f
interpretation of,
in symbolic use of numbers, 1:460-62
in view of literary structure, 1:458f
as a drama, 9:436-53
interpretation of history in, 5:40-45
literary structure, 1:458f; 2:471-75
as a drama, 9:436-53
dramatic outline, 9:440-50
meaning of name, 2:468
message of
on antinomianism, 4:418
centrality of Christ in, 7:15
faith and works, 7:403
fidelity to Christ, 7:17
interpretation of, 1:458-62; 9:436-53
interpretation of history, 5:40-45
judgment, 2:417; 7:14-25
the Lamb, 7:18-20
marriage supper of Lamb, 7:19f
modern misunderstanding of, 1:456f; 7:24f
mysterious quality of, 9:436f
pre-existence of Christ, 7:19
present relevance, 1:462-65; 2:440-43
Son of Man, 7:17f
in strange symbolism, 1:458f; 9:436f
in view of dramatic structure, 9:450-53
modern misunderstanding of, 1:456f
in "prophetic literature," 7:24f
mysterious quality explained, 9:436f
O. T. prophetic literature as prototype for, 9:438f
present relevance of, 1:462-65, 2:440-43
pulpit use of, 1:456-65
purpose of, 2:441
study of, 2:467-82; 9:436-53
in connection with N. T. epistles, 5:399
symbolism of, 1:458f; 9:436f
text of, 2:476-78

Righteousness—see also God, Righteousness of
aim of O. T. law, 5:281
birth of new will, 4:21f
character of: seen in Paul's conversion, 5:281f
consists in submission to God, 5:278-80
filial response to God's love, 4:20-23
kingdom-citizenship a reward of, 4:22
not conformity to a standard, 8:404, 410
in O. T., 8:404-10
aim of O. T. law, 5:281
in context of covenant, 8:405ff
in later Judaism, 8:410
not conformity to a standard, 8:404

not materially different from N. T., 5:278; 8:410
opposite of sin, 8:407
in prophets, 8:405-9
in Psalms, 8:409f
relation to benevolence, 8:410
relation to deliverance, 8:408f
relation to grace, 6:30
relation to victory, 8:408
word study, 8:404-10
Paul's understanding of, 8:410-13; 9:57-60
essentially same as O. T., 8:410
not conformity to a standard, 8:410
in terms of covenant, 8:410
in terms of God's righteousness, 9:58-60
practical consequence of the true, 1:297
word study of, 8:404-13

Roman Catholicism
criticized
doctrine of church and state,
doctrine of clergy and laity,
doctrine of mass, 1:337; 6:144f
present new emphasis on Bible, 1:144

Romans: 7:142-55, 178-94; 9:53-70
greatest letter in all literature, 6:178
historical situation, 7:142-47
literary form
main divisions, 7:57
main outline, 7:59
Luther's lectures on, 7:178-94
message of,
atonement in, 7:142-55
Christian freedom, 7:156-62
church and state, 4:432-34
corporate personality in, 7:396
on death, 7:150-52
faith, 7:146ff; 9:59f
faith and works, 7:396-98
faith-righteousness, 9:57-60
God's righteousness, 9:58-60
justification, 9:58
Luther on, 7:181-89
O. T. law, 7:149, 156-62
righteous and righteousness in, 9:57-60
sin, 7:148-50
theme, 3:146; 9:57-60
union with Christ, 9:60
purpose, 3:146f; 7:146f
study of, 9:53-70
areas for special study, 9:60-68
bibliography for, 9:70
English versions for, 9:69
introductory questions, 9:56f
methods of, 9:53-60

Sabbath, The
Calvin on, 5:279
Melancthon on, 5:279
O. T. observance: man's submission to God, 5:279
Seventh-Day Adventists' view surveyed and criticized, 10:56-64

Salvation—see also Atonement, The; Holy Spirit, The; Redemption, etc.
ambiguity of term, 3:259f
biblical doctrine of, 3:259-72, 273-85, 308-13; 5:387-400
ambiguity of term, 3:259f
assumption and principles of, 3:260-72
deliverance the negative aspect of, 5:393f
dimension beyond historical, 5:398f
a dynamic conception, 5:390
fulfilment the positive aspect of, 5:389-400
major corollaries of, 3:259-72
in prophetic and apostolic literature, 3:260-72
relation to biblical view of God, 5:388f
summarized, 9:413f
unity of, 3:273-85
universalist or particularist ? 5:399f
variations and divergencies in, 5:387f
word study, 3:309
in Christ
heart of Bible, 5:325f
in Paul's theology, 6:162-77
church essential in, 3:278f; 5:397f
church as God's instrument in, 3:273-85
continues in heaven, 5:398f
corporate nature of, 5:398f; 9:423f
in O. T. versus N. T. individualism ? 5:413-26
in union with Christ, 6:169f, 173-75
deliverance as negative aspect of, 5:393f
dimension beyond historical, 5:398f
dynamic concept, 5:390
eschatological consummation of, 5:398f; 9:421-23
eschatological hope of, 3:312f
in event, election, and ecclesia, 5:394-98
extent of, 3:266
free approach to God and communion with him, 5:401-12
fulfilment as positive aspect of, 5:389-400
God and man in, 5:396
Godward aspect of man's activity, 3:262-67
initial step of, 3:264
manward aspect of God's activity, 3:262-67
God the only true source of, 3:261-67
God's dynamic in, 6:178-83
God's gift and man's task, 3:262ff
God's initiative in, 2:12f; 3:264; 9:415-17
God's intended life of man, 5:388-400
God's vengeance in, 6:455-57
Godward aspect of man's activity, 3:262-67
hope of, 3:259-72
and human freedom, 1:193f; 6:419

human response in, 9:418-21
as a human theme, 5:389
individual nature of,
in N. T. versus O. T. collectivism ? 5:413-26
in union with Christ, 6:167-69
initiation in rebirth, 9:418f
initial step of God and man in, 3:264
manward aspect of God's activity, 3:262-67
message of: conditioned by existent situation, 3:261
a mystery revealed only to the faithful, 3:267f
N. T. concept of,
in Christ: heart of Bible, 5:325f
compared with O. T. concept, 3:309-13
contrasted, 3:270f
difference of emphases, 3:309ff
individualism versus collectivism ? 5:413-26
similarity, 3:271f
contrasted with Greek view, 3:270
eschatological consummation, 5:398f; 9:421-23
eschatological hope, 3:312f
free approach to God, 5:401-12
in Hebrews, 5:401-12
Pauline doctrine, 6:162-77
in I Peter, 9:413-25
primarily re sin, 3:311f
in terms of union with Christ, 6:162-77
three tenses in, 1:480
witness to immortality, 3:268-72
word study, 3:309
a new song, 3:308-13
not dependent upon fact of sin, 5:390, 393
not dependent upon understanding, 1:341f
O. T. concept of,
compared with N. T. concept, 3:309-13
collectivism versus N. T. individualism ? 5:413-26
contrasted, 3:270f
difference of emphases, 3:309ff
similarity, 3:271f
mainly re this world, 3:310f
through suffering: pointing to resurrection, 10:264-66
word study, 3:309
one total Event, 6:138
only one way of, 1:194
operation of, 5:394-98
point where God's faithfulness and man's faith meet, 3:264
prior to the Fall, 5:390
relation to redemption, 2:10-13
wider term than redemption, 2:10f
relation of present and future in, 3:266
second chance ? 1:194
sermons on, 5:76-79; 6:178-83
social responsibility in, 3:387-99
suffering of God's people in, 3:266ff; 10:264-66
in terms of union with Christ, 6:162-77
of those who never heard of Christ, 1:194
three tenses in, 1:480
who is included, 5:399f
of the world: sermon, 5:76-79

Samuel, First and Second: 5:450-61
authorship, 5:454f
compose one book, 5:451
Deuteronomic nature of, 5:454-57
as historical source, 5:457-60
literary structure, 5:452f
relation to context, 5:454-57
sources, 5:453f
study of, 5:450-61
bibliography for, 5:460f
commentaries, 5:451f
as historical source, 5:457f
theology of: Deuteronomic, 5:455-57

Sanctification
aim of O. T. law, 5:281-83
end of faith, 5:281
N. T. doctrine of, 6:147-61
changes in R. S. V. translation of *telios* and *hagiazo*, 6:148f
ethical connotation, 6:152, 161
idea of cleansing, 6:152, 161
not advanced stage of spiritual or moral attainment, 6:152
not gradual ethical process, 6:151, 160f
not sinless perfection, 6:154f
paradox of, 6:153-55
relation to Christian maturity, 6:155-61
relation to justification, 6:150f
relation to O. T. idea of separation, 6:149f
the work of God, 6:151-53, 160f
not advanced stage of spiritual or moral attainment, 6:152
not gradual ethical process, 6:151, 160f
not sinless perfection, 6:154f
paradoxical, 6:153-55
Reformation view, 6:153
relation to Christian maturity, 6:155-61
relation to justification, 5:282; 6:150f
submission the way of, 5:282f
the work of God, 6:151-53, 160f

Sanhedrin, The
meaning of name, 1:203
nature and function, 1:204f
not responsible for Christ's death, 1:204f
criticized, 1:376f

Satan—see also Evil; Sin
demons represented in, 4:159f
deposition of, 1:187
Gschwind's painting of, 1:377f
unity with sin and death, 4:160

Science—see also Science and the Bible
credibility of miracles aided by modern science, 3:48
development of natural science, necessitating new view of human history, 1:138f
nothing to say of biblical doctrine of God, 3:36
tendency to depersonalize God, 3:35-37

Science and the Bible—see also Science
basis of their different views of God, 3:35-37
biblical doctrine of God immune from science, 3:36f
seen in opposition in 19th C., 1:138f
two separate fields with distinctive authority, 3:35-38

Second Advent, The
always near, 8:171
as apocalyptic, 2:437-43
completion of God's work, 8:137
consummation of human history, 8:137
consummation of salvation begun, 2:216
dateless, 8:136
integral in Jesus' message and N. T., 2:438f
Jesus' first coming the clue to, 8:137f
Last Judgment in, 8:137
meaning to Jesus himself, 2:439f
motivation to social action, 8:171
in Pauline eschatology, 2:440; 8:136-38
preaching from, 2:437-43
present relevance of, 2:442f
Schweitzer's view of Jesus' concept criticized, 3:187ff
in I Thessalonians, 2:213, 216

Sermon on the Mount, The
based on Decalogue, 5:186f
internal quality of, 4:406
must be interpreted in light of resurrection, 2:31
possible interpretation of Matthew 7, 1:66f

Seventh-Day Adventists, The: 10:45-71
distinctive beliefs summarized, 10:48
history and origin, 10:45-48
key beliefs surveyed and criticized, 10:49-71
study of, 10:45-71

Sheol
existence of man in, 1:494, 496f
development of concept of,
Intertestament period, 1:320f, 494
in late O. T., 1:494
negative quality in O. T., 1:317f

Sin—see also Evil; Satan; Total depravity
basic nature of, 1:492; 2:18
basically egocentric, 2:18
Bible's finality re, 5:393f
blinds man's knowledge of God and himself, 1:298
death in, 7:150f
death to, 7:151f
educative value of O. T. law re, 7:149
as egocentricity and idolatry, 3:147-49
God cannot condone, 4:170-73
human depravity
biblical doctrine of, 3:142-53
origin and nature of, 3:149-53
total depravity
biblical theology and philosophy in conflict re, 5:290
not biblical, 3:151f
human heart the locus of, 5:417f
as iniquity, 2:8; 3:418
in John, 3:146f; 10:158f
necessitated New Creation, 9:19
not originally natural to man, 3:144
opposite of righteousness, 8:407
original sin
exegetical basis of, 3:151f
in Galatians, 4:309
Pauline doctrine of, 3:146; 7:142-55
personal and decisive, 3:144-46
physical penalty of, 3:311
as rebellion, 3:144-47, 418
opposite of righteousness, 8:407
in overstepping bounds of humanity, 9:10
in refusing requirements of sonship, 4:145
as rejecton of light, 10:158f
relation to death and atonement, 7:142-55
in Romans, 7:142-55
salvation not wholly dependent upon fact of, 5:390, 393
slavery of, 6:400f
social quality of, 2:410
source of: man's will, 3:147
spiritual penalty of, 3:311
three-fold dimension of, 7:148f
unity with death and Satan, 4:160

Slavery
O. T. law re, 3:393
Paul's attitude toward, 6:397f
failure to denounce: explained, 1:447f

Solomon
allowed paganizing of Israel's faith, 1:166
climaxed centralization of Israel, 1:162
domestic policy of, 1:163
his reign as an effort to exalt God, 1:426
Jerusalem's doom traced back to, 1:428f
why noted for wisdom, 1:426

Son of Man, The
connection with office of Servant, 4:189-92; 9:166f
corporate significance of title, 9:141; 10:10f
messianic content of title, 1:57; 4:161f

in N. T.
coming of Son of Man, 7:3-13
in Jesus' parables: identity not disclosed, 1:188f
Jesus' purpose as, 4:161f
Jesus' use of title, 1:57
Jesus' vocation
didactic stage of, 7:424
fulfilment of Israel's vocation, 7:421-25
imitation of God, 7:423f
Judge, 7:17f
kerygmatic stage of, 7:424
Judge, 7:17f
messianic content, 1:57; 4:161f
reference to Jesus' humility and exaltation, 7:18
related to Jesus' concept of kingdom, 7:3-13
in Revelation, 7:17f
Schweitzer's interpretation criticized, 7:3-13
uncertainties in, 6:184f
O. T. concept, 1:57
corporate and individual nature, 10:10f
in Daniel, 6:443f
perverted in Intertestament literature, 10:14
related to salvation through suffering, 10:265f
representative, 10:10f
Schweitzer's interpretation criticized, 7:3-13

Soul—see also Flesh; Spirit
immortality of: not a biblical doctrine, 1:309-24
criticism of, 1:493-97
N. T. concept
distinguished from spirit, 1:321
in *psyche,* 1:312f, 321, 495ff
same as spirit, 1:495ff
O. T. concept, 1:309-12
flesh the outward expression of soul, 10:17
in *nephesh,* 1:309-12, 495ff
occurrence and meaning of term, 1:309-12
relation to flesh and spirit, 1:321-23, 494ff
totality of man, 10:17
unity with body, 10:17
translation of *nephesh*
O. T. meaning, 1:309-12, 495ff
LXX equivalent in *psyche,* 1:312
translation of *psyche*
in N. T., 1:312f, 321, 495ff
in LXX, 1:312

Spirit—see also Flesh; Soul
in N. T.
distinction from soul, 1:321
in *pneuma,* 1:321
in reference to Holy Spirit, 7:290-98
same as soul, 1:495ff
in O. T.
God's presence, 4:31f
leading to N. T. doctrine of Holy Spirit, 4:26-28; 7:281-90
power and life, 4:26f, 29; 7:281f
in reference to God, 7:281-90
relation to soul and flesh, 1:321-23, 494ff
in *ruach,* 1:321-23, 495f; 4:26f; 7:281f
in Wisdom literature, 2:275-87

Spiritual blindness
in John, 6:73
of unbelievers: explained, 1:191-93, 199
whose responsibility ? 1:193-95

Stewardship
administration of funds, 8:154
manner of, 8:165-67
meaning: all life vested in God, 8:164f
motive of, 8:167-69
of possessions: Jesus' teachings re, 8:142-54
sermon on, 8:163-69

Suffering, Human
for Christ's name
Christian vocation, 8:79-82
in I Peter, 8:79-82; 9:400-12
II Isaiah's new interpretation of, 5:24f
in I Peter, 8:79-82; 9:400-12
problem in Job, 1:300-5; 5:336-43
relation to God's justice; not solved in O. T., 6:30
salvation through: O. T. line of thought pointing to resurrection, 10:264-66

Suffering of Christ—see also Suffering Servant, The
agony of rejected love, 8:269-72
none have been hit so hard by God, 1:40
O. T. line of thought pointing to, 10:264-66
real nature of, 1:19; 2:409f
shared by Christians, 2:409f
in assuming Servant role, 8:268-72
in I Peter, 9:400-12

Suffering Servant, The
connected with Son of Man, 7:421-25; 9:166f
contrasted with idealized man, 3:8f
identity in O. T.
fluid concept, 1:18f; 5:23f; 10:11f
indicating individual and community in co-existence, 5:421f
individual and nation, 8:265-68
in terms of corporate personality, 8:265-68
ideal figure ? 8:264f
ideal Israel ? 8:264

individual Messiah ?
II Isaiah ? 8:262f
Israel ? 8:263f
in II Isaiah, 2:167-69; 5:22-25; 8:259-72
embodiment and consummation of covenant idea, 9:292f
a future hope, 8:267f
identity, 1:18f; 5:23f, 421f; 8:262-68; 10:11f
mission, 5:24-26; 8:259-72; 10:309f
a new concept, 5:22f
new interpretation of suffering, 5:24f
representative, 10:11
showing fundamental nature and content of revelation, 5:266f
witness to individualization in O. T., 5:421f; 10:11
mission or vocation of,
in agony of rejected love, 8:269-72
always laid before Israel, 5:24
in covenant activity, 10:309f
evangelism in terms of, 8:259-72
fulfilment in church, 1:19; 5:25f; 8:268-72
as Israel's and the church's, 1:19
Israel's failure in, 1:426-29
Jesus' fulfilment of, 8:268-72
in covenant activity, 10:309f
incognito, 4:150f
indicated in his trial, 9:180
realization of New Covenant, 5:423
as Son of Man, 7:421-25
in terms of God's revelation, 5:266f
unique, 1:19
nature of: seen in Beattitudes, 1:374-76
in terms of sonship, 7:420
most important focus of Bible's unity, 8:268

Synoptic gospels, The—see also Luke; Mark; Matthew
apologetic use of fulfilment of prophecy, 5:192
contrast with John over-emphasized in 19th C., 1:5
difference in parallel passages explained, 1:185f
faith and works in, 7:387f
literary relationship of each to the others, 1:185f
synoptic problem: theological as well as literary, 5:261
three messages or one ? 1:183-86

Systematic theology
canon not closed to, 6:8f
and continuing revelation, 6:7f
necessary helps of, 6:11-14
comparative religion, 6:11f
contemporary thought, 6:12f
philosophy of religion, 6:11
practical fields, 6:13
self-criticism, 6:13f
necessary use of Bible in, 10:411-19
philosophical in framework, 8:447
relation to biblical theology, 6:3-16; 10:411-19
biblical theology's advantage over systematic theology, 1:343
necessarily founded upon, 6:9; 10:413-15
in terms of Bible's availability to systematic theology, 10:413-15
in terms of canon, 6:8-11
in terms of continuing revelation, 6:7f
in terms of difficulty between them, 6:14-16
in terms of nature of biblical truth, 6:3-7
in terms of satisfactory theological use of Bible, 10:416-19
in terms of systematic theology's contact with Bible, 10:411f
in terms of systematic theology's task, 6:11-14
temptations before, 6:10f
tendency to become outmoded, 6:10

Talmud, The
commentaries on, 3:438
composition and edition of, 3:437f
English translations, 3:438
as source material for rabbinic Judaism, 3:347f

Targum, The
Onkelos Targum, 3:174-83
as an implement of interpretation, 3:174-83
use, 3:177-83
nature of, 3:176f
three-fold division of O. T. in, 3:176

Temple, The
in Ezekiel's theology, 8:455-61
Jesus' cleansing of: messianic significance, 9:174f
rebuilding of: related to Israel's hope, 1:430f
signifying God's presence, 8:456f
Solomon's building of: beginning of Israel's idolatry, 1:428f

Ten Commandments, The
application in particular situations, 1:305
based on God's grace, 5:142
nature of, 3:89f
primary basis of Sermon on Mount, 5:186f

Thessalonians, First: 2:208-17
authorship, 2:211
faith and works in, 7:398
historical situation, 2:211
literary structure, 2:212f, 216
purpose, 2:211
readers, 2:211
study of, 2:208-17
procedure for, 2:210-17
theme, 2:212, 216

...ERBROOK LIBRARY
...IFIC SCHOOL
OF RELIGION

Time
created by God, 5:33f
as a form of historical process, 5:33
as a form of human perception, 5:33
a form of God's creation, 5:33f
Greek cyclical concept of, 5:290
related to creation, 5:33f, 290f
related to eschatology, 5:32-35
relation of past and future to understanding of present, 5:295f
significance in revelation: contrasted with insignificance of space, 10:321
true antithesis of, 5:34

Total depravity
conflict between biblical theology and re, 5:290
a misleading term, 3:151
not biblical, 3:151f
not same as human inability in salvation, 3:151
real meaning of, 3:152
Reformation doctrine explained, 3:151
static and impersonal view of sin, 3:152

Transfiguration, The
confirmation of Jesus' mission, 4:290
Exodus-flavor of, 10:262
Schweitzer's interpretation of, 3:187f, 191

Trinity, The
functional aspect of: in Acts, 5:225f
God's epic in his own Names and Persons, 4:40f
a meditation on, 4:40-47
the mystery of, 4:40-47
N. T. foundation for doctrine of, 7:265
in terms of God's being a Fellowship, 4:143
in terms of God's being love, 4:43f
in terms of God's three-fold activity, 4:41-43
in terms of three-in-one paradox, 4:44-47
trinitarian pattern of Ephesians, 8:189-93
triune aspect of N. T. kerygma, 5:261f

Truth—see also Christian truth
and the Holy Spirit, 1:197, 346f
N. T. use and meaning of, 3:46f
in John, 2:337-39; 6:394
in what sense Christ is the Truth, 3:18
not to be equated with statements of 1:344ff
not to be separated from the right, 1:297
personal nature of, 6:394f
related to Christian freedom, 6:394f
as transcendent, 6:186f

Unbelief—see also Spiritual blindness
explained in terms of human freedom, 1:188, 193f
in John, 1:59; 6:72
ontological basis of, 1:194
spiritual blindness of, 1:191-94, 199

Union with Christ
basis of Christian freedom, 6:395f
central to Paul's theology, 6:162f
corporate nature of, 6:169f, 173-75
eschatological nature of, 6:166, 171f
experience and rationale of, 6:163-66
the giving of mystery of God's kingdom, 1:188-91
goal of all history, 1:191
heart of Christianity, 6:162-77
kerygma basic to, 6:166f
maintained in loving God and neighbor, 1:65f
marks of, 1:63-65
a new relationship, 6:165f
not a form of Hellenistic mysticism, 6:167f
obedience the implication of, 1:200
Paul's term "in Christ," 6:162-77
central to Paul's theology, 6:162f
corporate nature of, 6:169f, 173-75
equated with "in the Spirit," 6:167
the experience, 6:163-66
of Paul, 6:163f
rationale of, 6:165f
kerygma basic to, 6:166f
kinship with Jesus' teaching, 6:177
personal character of, 6:167-69
present implications, 6:171-77
ecclesiastical, 6:173-75
ethical, 6:175-77
evangelical, 6:177
theological, 6:171-73
synonym for salvation, 6:163, 167
personal nature of, 6:167-69
prerequisite of Christian understanding, 1:191-93, 199
present implications of,
ecclesiastical, 6:173-75
ethical, 1:200; 6:175-77
evangelical, 6:177
theological, 6:171-73
realization of eternal life, 6:166, 171f
realization of salvation, 3:270
relation to faith and justification, 6:165f
sole biblical basis of eternal life, 1:323f
symbol of baptism in revelation to, 6:168
Synoptic teaching related to Paul's doctrine, 6:177
in terms of Christian mysticism, 7:418f
in terms of nature of church, 6:169f, 173-75

Universe, The
Christ and, 3:292-96
Christ in control of, 3:294f
eschatological nature of, 3:295
exists for Christ, 3:293ff
explained in terms of redemption, 3:295
God's purpose in creating, 3:294f
meaning: coincides with that of history, 6:20
not self-explanatory, 3:291
unified in Christ, 3:295f

Vengeance—see also God, Wrath of
biblical word study of, 6:451-57
execution of : God's power alone, 6:452f
of God
negative aspect of gospel, 6:457
relation to Israel's election, 6:455f
in salvation, 6:455-57
occurrence in English Bible, 6:452
relation to love, 6:454f
relation to righteousness, 6:453

Virgin Birth, The
illustrate end of normal history, 5:298
links Incarnation with creation, 10:23
most extensive meaning possible of Incarnation in narrative form, 10:23
not validation of Incarnation, 4:151f
signifying Jesus'uniqueness, 6:263f

Will of God, The—see also Purpose of God, The
Bible not infallible in disclosing, 6:29
conformity to: not automatic, 1:294ff
dangerous and difficult to discern, 6:29, 31
God's power to reveal: limited by men's receptivity, 1:12
interpreted in view of contemporary situation, 1:17
Jesus' sole purpose, 4:288-91
Jesus' understanding of,
basic to his whole mission, 4:292
a problem in his humanity, 1:26
made necessary Christ's death, 1:28
necessarily involved Israel's rejection of Christ, 10:313-16
new in each particular situation, 1:293ff
not always truly revealed in O. T., 1:12
in strict accordance with his nature, 1:26

Wisdom—see also Wisdom literature
associated with spirit, 2:280-84
distinguished from God's word, 2:281f
in O. T., 2:299, 343f
contrasted with pleasure, 2:306
in Ecclesiastes, 2:306
practical, 1:319
in Proverbs, 2:277-79
related to God, 2:277-79
related to God, 2:277-79
in Wisdom literature, 2:277ff

Wisdom literature, The—see also Wisdom
bridge between Hebrew and Greek thought, 2:284-86
character of, 2:344f
on children, 4:454-56
distinction from law and prophecy, 2:343f
effect of Wisdom teachings on Joseph narrative, 9:33
extra-biblical content of, 2:346f
family ethics in, 5:453-57
husband and father in, 4:454f
individualism in, 5:171f
on industry, 4:455f
on infidelity, 4:454
intent of, 5:171
literary form of, 2:345f
on mourning and rejoicing, 4:457
province of, 2:343f
relation to Israel's faith, 5:172
revelation in, 2:275-87
on social intercourse, 4:456f
tendency toward an abstract ethic, 8:428
on the tongue, 4:457
the wife in, 4:453f

Word of God, The
Bible as, 1:224, 305
Kierkegaard on, 6:381f
medium of God's Word, 5:321f
not a rule of faith and practice, 1:293-97, 302f
a paradox, 1:147
related to God's *spoken* word, 1:291-308; 2:281; 3:16-18; 9-318f
unique, 5:321
when discerned in faith, 5:321f; 7:280
witnessed to by Holy Spirit, 7:259-80
created a People of God, 5:321
as God's *spoken* word, 1:291-308; 2:281
continually fresh, 1:293ff
double function: to destroy and build, 9:318f
how to hear, 1:291-308
makes history, 1:294
not a rule of faith and practice, 1:293-97, 302f
prophetic in nature, 1:293ff
related to anthropomorphisms, 3:16-18
spoken only by God, 1:306
theology of, 1:294
limits of the term, 5:184
in Philo, 2:286
in Wisdom literature, 2:281f

World Council of Churches, The—see also Ecumenism
on Bible's authority, 3:50ff, 456; 6:308f
on Bible's relation to natural law, 5:48-51
on law and gospel, 5:46-59
on marriage and divorce, 5:57f
work in biblical interpretation, 3:50-61; 6:308f

Worship—see also Prayer
aim: to reflect God's character, 1:17
early Christian worship service
evidenced in Revelation, 7:78-86
Justin on, 7:79f
and ethics, 6:282-85
in the prophets, 3:396, 400-14, 423; 6:282-85
individual and corporate nature of, 6:282-85

inner unity with hope, 5:409-12
in N. T. church, 6:156
early worship service, 7:78-86
in Hebrews, 5:408-12
inner unity with hope, 5:409-12
in Revelation, 7:78-86
necessity of, 8:49
in O. T.
dualism between forms and spirit of, 1:154, 176
elements and aids of, 6:287-89
individual and corporate, 6:282-85
institutions of, 6:285-87
objectives of, 6:281-85
in the prophets, 3:396, 400-14, 423; 6:279ff
relation to ethics, 3:396, 400-14; 6:282-85
prophetic nature of, 6:279ff
Reformation's modification of, 1:133
response to God's initiative, 6:280f

Zacchaeus
meeting with Jesus
God's glory in grace of Jesus, 3:45f
meaning of, 1:335
in terms of stewardship of possessions, 8:150

ndex
r.1-10
947-56

Interpretation

Index
v.1-10
1947-56

HOUGHTON

Does Not Circulate
Library Use Only